

Timeline for Events Relating to Minneapolis and 1888

Compiled by Fred Bischoff
(See list of abbreviations at end.)

	1850	1860	1870	1880	1890	1900	1910
	1851	1861	1871	1881	1891	1901	1911
	1852	1862	1872	1882	1892	1902	1912
	1853	1863	1873	1883	1893	1903	1913
1844	1854	1864	1874	1884	1894	1904	1914
1845	1855	1865	1875	1885	1895	1905	1915
1846	1856	1866	1876	1886	1896	1906	Post1915
1847	1857	1867	1877	1887	1897	1907	
1848	1858	1868	1878	1888	1898	1908	
1849	1859	1869	1879	1889	1899	1909	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1845

[Go to Top](#)

1845/02	Vision	EGW	(Ref. #1) God showed me the following, one year ago this month:--I saw a throne, and on it sat the Father and his Son Jesus Christ. I gazed on Jesus' countenance and admired his lovely person. (Ref. #2) In February, 1845, I had a vision of	Letter from Sister Harmon. Falmouth Mass., Feb., 15, 1846, {DS, March 14, 1846 par. 1} {Broadside1, April 6,
---------	--------	-----	--	--

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			events commencing with the Midnight Cry. I saw a throne and on it sat the Father and the Son. I gazed on Jesus' countenance and admired his lovely person.	1846 par. 7}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1850

[Go to Top](#)

1850/11/10	Article "The Laodicean Church"	Joseph Bates	Applies Laodicea to "the nominal Adventist" which became that in 1845 at the Albany conference. He repeated this in {December 1850 JWe, ARSH 23.4, 6, 12} and {August 5, 1851 JWe, ARSH 6.11}, {August 19, 1851 JWe, ARSH 14.1, 2}. James White repeated this in {February 1851 JWe, ARSH 47.6}, and in {July 9, 1851 JWe, ARSH 102.4, 6}	<i>Second Advent Review and Sabbath Herald</i> , Vol. 1, No. 2, November 1850, pp. 7.18 to 8.16
------------	--------------------------------	--------------	---	---

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1852

[Go to Top](#)

1852/06/10	Article "To the Brethren and Sisters."/	Ellen G. White	[First mention of Laodicea?] Many who profess to be looking for the speedy coming of Christ, are becoming conformed to this world, and seek more earnestly the applause of those around them, than the approbation of God. They are cold and formal, like the nominal church, that they but a short time since separated from. The words addressed to the Laodicean Church, describe their present condition perfectly. See Revelation 3:14-20. They are "neither cold nor hot," but "lukewarm." And unless they heed the counsel of the "faithful and True Witness," and zealously repent, and obtain "gold tried in the fire," "white raiment," and "eye-salve," he will spue them out of his mouth.	{RH, June 10, 1852 par. 2}; in EW this was titled "Hope of the Church"
1852/10/14	Letter to Review	J. H. Waggoner	"Many professing faith in the message are in the Laodicean church, and want more of the power of godliness to live their faith before the world." [implies believers in third angel's message are Laodicean]; does James White also allude to this in {October 14, 1852 JWe, ARSH 96.5&6}?	{October 14, 1852 JWe, ARSH 93.26}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1854

[Go to Top](#)

1854/??/??	Book <i>Law of God: An Examination of the Testimony of Both Testaments</i>	J. H. Waggoner	Uriah Smith in 08/08/1901 letter: said book taken off the market by James White after the 1856 meeting and EGW's subsequent vision that JHW was wrong saying law in Galatians was only the moral law.	Published at the Review Office, Rochester, NY, 1854 Extract from pp. 70-83, 108, 109 in MMM, pp. 11-15 US 08/08/1901 letter: MMM305
------------	--	----------------	---	---

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1856

[Go to Top](#)

1856/??/??	Stephen Pierce travelled from Vermont to Battle Creek to have a study on the law in Galatians	Stephen Pierce	This was in response to J. H. Waggoner's book of 1854. Pierce's view was that the law in Galatians was "the law system". JW, EGW, & US became convinced SP was right and JHW was wrong.	Uriah Smith 08/08/1901 letter (MMM p. 305)
1856/10/09	Article "Watchman, What of the Night?"	James White	Very explicit in applying Laodicea to believers in third angel: "6. Does not the state of the Laodiceans (lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot) fitly illustrate the condition of the body of those who profess the Third Angel's Message?"	{October 9, 1856 UrSe, ARSH 184.7}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1857

[Go to Top](#)

1857/10/08	Editorial <i>Answer to Bro. Merriam's Question Respecting the Law of Gal.iii, in Review No. 3, Vol. x</i>	Stephen Pierce		RH, Vol. X, No. 23, pp. 180, 181 MMM, pp. 16, 17 WOP2, #151530-151557
------------	---	----------------	--	---

Check / copy 1857 RH No. 3, Merriam's Questions

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1862

[Go to Top](#)

1862/12/??	Vision	EGW	had vision while having prayer in JNL house for Moses Hull; stone mason next door was Sabbath keeper but not believe in EGW, was called and he couldn't move her finger or arm: believed	<i>Ref? (hand notes from around end 2007)</i>
------------	--------	-----	--	---

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1863

[Go to Top](#)

1869/04/24	Birth	J. S. Washburn	Born in Waukon, Iowa; xxx is year 1863 or 69?	<i>Review and Herald</i> 08/25/1955, p. 26 <i>Adventist Review</i> 01/26/1989, p. 16
------------	-------	-------------------	---	---

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1864

[Go to Top](#)

1864/01/26	Article	James White	"The Seven Times of Lev. xxvi" [Leviticus 26, 2520 time period]-- Is there any prophetic period brought to view at all in Lev. xxvi? We claim that there is not, and will offer a few of what are to us very conclusive reasons for this position: {January 26, 1864 JWe, ARSH 68.2}	{January 26, 1864 JWe, ARSH 68.1 to 12}
------------	---------	-------------	---	---

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1865

[Go to Top](#)

1865/12/25	Vision on Health Reform, Rochester, New York	Ellen G. White	<p>The health reform, I was shown, is a part of the third angel's message and is just as closely connected with it as are the arm and hand with the human body. I saw that we as a people must make an advance move in this great work. Ministers and people must act in concert. God's people are not prepared for the loud cry of the third angel. They have a work to do for themselves which they should not leave for God to do for them. He has left this work for them to do. It is an individual work; one cannot do it for another. "Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God." Gluttony is the prevailing sin of this age. Lustful appetite makes slaves of men and women, and beclouds their intellects and stupefies their moral sensibilities to such a degree that the sacred, elevated truths of God's word are not appreciated. The lower propensities have ruled men and women. In order to be fitted for translation, the people of God must know themselves. They must understand in regard to their own physical frames that they may be able with the psalmist to exclaim: "I will praise Thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made." They should ever have the appetite in subjection to the moral and intellectual organs. The body should be servant to the mind, and not the mind to the body.</p>	Starting 1T 485.2; quoted here {1T 486.2} and {1T 486.3}
------------	---	----------------	---	--

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1867

[Go to Top](#)

1867/??/??	Testimony	Ellen White	"The health reform , I was shown, is a part of the third angel's message , and is just as closely connected with it as are the arm and hand with the human body. I saw that we as a people must make an advance move in this great work. Ministers and people must act in concert. God's people are not prepared for the loud cry of the third angel. " "In order to be fitted for translation , the people of God must know themselves. They must understand in regard to their own physical frames, that they may be able with the psalmist to exclaim, "I will praise Thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made." They should ever have the appetite in subjection to the moral and intellectual organs. The body should be servant to the mind, and not the mind to the body."	1T486, 487
1867/??/??	Testimony	Ellen White	"I was shown that if God's people make no efforts on their part, but wait for the refreshing to come upon them and remove their wrongs and correct their errors; if they depend upon that to cleanse them from filthiness of the flesh and spirit, and fit them to engage in the loud cry of the third angel , they will be found wanting."	1T619

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1869

[Go to Top](#)

1869/??/??	Testimony	Ellen White	"The last message of mercy is now going forth. It is a token of the long-suffering and compassion of God. Come, is the invitation now given. Come, for all things are now ready. This is mercy's last call. Next will come the vengeance of an offended God."	2T255; cf. 1895
------------	-----------	-------------	---	-----------------

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1874

[Go to Top](#)

1874/08/17	<i>Leading Doctrines of R&H</i>	Uriah Smith	No mention of justification by faith (compare as well the 1877 Bible Institute by James White and Uriah Smith, and Uriah Smith's <i>Synopsis of the Present Truth</i> ; the latter has one reference only to the baptized believer who has "come to Christ for pardon and justification through his precious blood." p. 287 (1884)	Mentioned 2/21/03 at Moreno Valley by Jack Sequeira; check original reference
------------	---	-------------	--	---

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1879

[Go to Top](#)

1879/11/23	Pamphlet "Testimony for the Physicians and Helpers of the Sanitarium"	EGW	<p>Re JHK: But notwithstanding all this, there have been families who have worked against him, and against the Sanitarium because he acted so prominent a part there. Between these individuals and the Kellogg family there has long existed a feeling of enmity,--a root of bitterness, whereby many have been defiled. Some have even stooped to circulate unfavorable reports, and to indulge in contemptible gossiping, all of which has borne its burden of poisonous fruit. [Many more details re JHK, relation to James White, etc., such as--]</p> <p>There are individuals who are watching with eagle eyes for his haltings, and all the more intently because of the efforts that have been made by my husband and myself to counteract the influence which was working against him, and to place him in the confidence of our people everywhere. Some have not given up their feelings of suspicion, but have been watching to see Dr. Kellogg make mistakes which shall prove our confidence in him to have been misplaced. When any reproof is given to the Sanitarium, there is in some hearts a throb of joyful triumph; and those who have cherished prejudice, feel a new assurance that they are in</p>	<p>{PH100 17.2}</p> <p>{PH100 19.1}</p>
------------	---	-----	---	---

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			the right. God is in no way pleased with this spirit. These feelings are more satanic than divine. If those who complain of the Doctor were one-half as self-sacrificing as he has been , if they would accomplish one-half as much good as he has accomplished , their course would be more pleasing to God than it now is.	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1882

[Go to Top](#)

1882/08/03	Pamphlet "Special Testimony to the Battle Creek Church"	EGW	The suspicions, the dark hints, the venom, the bitterness that has existed against Dr. Kellogg will be put in more active operation. Thus I have seen.	{PH155 18.1} (also p. 20)
------------	---	-----	--	---------------------------

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1884

[Go to Top](#)

1884/06/19	Series of 10 articles in ST begun on law and gospel	E. J. Waggoner	First time Waggoner put in writing his views on law and gospel.	ST, Vol. 10, No. 24, June 19, 1884; concluded Vol. 10, No. 36, September 18, 1884 (noted in <i>Calvary at Sinai</i> , Paul Penno manuscript, 2001, p. 34)
1884/06/27	Letter to Uriah Smith	EGW	<p>Problems of divergent views:</p> <p>--</p> <p>God is raising up a class to give the loud cry of the third angel's message. "Of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them" (Acts 20:30). It is Satan's object now to get up new theories to divert the mind from the true and genuine message for this time. He stirs up minds to give false interpretations of Scripture, a spurious loud cry, that the real message will not have its effect when it does come. This is one of the greatest evidences that the loud cry will soon be heard and the earth will be lightened with the glory of God.</p> <p>--</p> <p>[Is it a mere coincidence that EJW began his first writing on the law and gospel 8 days previous?]</p>	20MR 357.1

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1885

[Go to Top](#)

1885/??/??	Conversation with E. J. Waggoner Spring of 1885	W. C. White	E. J. Waggoner was concerned about "the apparent necessity of taking positions while pursuing his editorial work that would be in conflict with" others. WCW replied that "the editors of the <i>Signs</i> should teach what they believed to be truth, if it did conflict...."	In letter from WCW to Dan T. Jones April 8, 1890; referenced in <i>Calvary at Sinai</i> , Paul Penno manuscript 2001, p. 36.
1885/03/12	Sabbath School Lessons in ST	E. J. Waggoner	Series "The Inheritance of the Saints" covered promises to Abraham	ST, Vol. 11, No 11 ff (March 12, 1885 onward) referenced in <i>Calvary at Sinai</i> , Paul Penno manuscript 2001, p. 37.
1885/08/08	Left Boston for Europe	EGW		
1885/10/1	Letter to G. I. Butler	EGW	"O that the Lord might guide you. You should never in a single instance allow hearsay to move you to action, and yet you have sometimes done this. Never take action to narrow and circumscribe the work unless you know that you are moved to do so by the Spirit of the Lord. Our people are doing work for foreign missions, but there are home missions that need their help just as much as these foreign missions. We should make efforts to show our people the wants of the cause of God, and to open before them the need of using means that God has entrusted to them to advance the work of the Master both at home and abroad. Unless those who can help in New	{PC 381.1}; Letter 23, 1885

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>York are roused to a sense of their duty, they will not recognize the work of God when the loud cry of the third angel shall be heard. When light goes forth to lighten the earth, instead of coming up to the help of the Lord, they will want to bind about his work to meet their narrow ideas. Let me tell you that the Lord will work in this last work in a manner very much out of the common order of things, and in a way that will be contrary to any human planning. There will be those among us who will always want to control the work of God, to dictate even what movements shall be made when the work goes forward under the direction of the angel who joins the third angel in the message to be given to the world. God will use ways and means by which it will be seen that he is taking the reins in his own hands. The workers will be surprised by the simple means that he will use to bring about and perfect his work of righteousness. Those who are accounted good workers will need to draw nigh to God, they will need the divine touch. They will need to drink more deeply and continuously at the fountain of living water, in order that they may discern God's work at every point. Workers may make mistakes, but you should give them an opportunity to learn caution by leaving the work in their hands.</p>	
1885/11/17	Letter to W. C. White	EGW	From "Gytteborg, Sweden"; leaving Scandanavia. (pp. 1-3). Many pages "in regard to matters in Healdsburg" (3.5) (called "revival"	Unpublished Letter 35, 1885 (see file "EGWLetter351885.doc

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>(5.0)--"some men of large experience think little of their sins and much of their virtues" (4.1); "I find myself pondering the Healdsburg church and its revival and the condemnation of it with a sadness I cannot express by pen or voice." (5.0) "Elder Daniels might not be perfect...." "spirit to denounce and condemn so readily"(5.1); "the letter of Brother Jones to W. C. White and this is all the light I now have about the management of matters at Healdsburg" (5.2) [search online of WCW Letter file found none fall of 1885 from Jones to WCW]; "a good work was begun in Healdsburg" (6.1); "it is high time that revivals similar to the one that has stirred the church in Healdsburg should come to every Seventh-day Adventist church in our land, else the church will not be prepared to receive the latter rain" (6.3); "If there is a true, there will be, most assuredly, a counterfeit" (7.1) "Why I dwell so much on this now is because there will be most remarkable movements of the Spirit of God in the churches, if we are the people of God. And my brethren may arise and in their sense of paring everything done after their style, lay their hand upon God's working and forbid it." (7.2) "Your management alarms me." (8.1); "The Lord's people are in the great day of atonement and just such a work as is reported being done in Healdsburg will go to every church in our land." (9.1) "We are in the antitypical day of atonement." (10.2 & 3) "How my brethren dared to take the position they have done in regard to</p>	"

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			the work at Healdsburg I cannot conjecture, only as that their discernment and wisdom has departed from them. If such a work comes to us, how dare we to pronounce against it because we see that the instrument is only a fallible, erring man? How did you know but that the angels of God had come in to work although man may take the glory to himself. My earnest, agonizing prayers have been that just such a manifestation of God's power would come to this people. At such a time there will be those who will not be moved, who will pick up everything that looks objectionable and present these and discard the whole. Now if there were those who had the burden if they had gone to Healdsburg not to condemn, but to rejoice if they could see fruits that God was at work...." (12.1)	
1885/11/26	Articles in ST on Law and Gospel	E. J. Waggoner	Not a series, but many articles appeared starting on this date in ST	ST, Vol. 11, No. 45 (November 26, 1885) referenced in <i>Calvary at Sinai</i> , Paul Penno manuscript 2001, p. 41.

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1886

[Go to Top](#)

1886/02/01	New Periodical <i>The Gospel Sickle</i> began	Uriah Smith	Editorial Committee: Uriah Smith, G. I. Butler, W. H. Littlejohn, D. M. Canright, R. F. Cottrell	Referenced in <i>Calvary at Sinai</i> , Paul Penno manuscript 2001, p. 42.
1886/02/08	Letter to Harmons	EGW	Revival at Healdsburg GET DETAILS	21MR329.1->33.15 entire letter
1886/02/15	Series on Law	D. M. Canright	"The Law to the Gentiles". Dispensational understanding.	<i>Gospel Sickle</i> , Vol. 1, February 15, 1886 to June 1, 1886; referenced in <i>Calvary at Sinai</i> , Paul Penno manuscript 2001, p. 44.
1886/04/01 to 1886/07/31	Sabbath School Lessons on the Law	E. J. Waggoner	Authored the lessons; published in <i>The Youth Instructor</i> .	Referenced in <i>Calvary at Sinai</i> , Paul Penno manuscript 2001, p. 49.
1886/04/??	Letter to ATJ, JNL, EJW, JHW	EGW	Entitled, "Fanaticism May Accompany a Genuine Revival" re Revival at Healdsburg GET DETAILS	21MR, p. 147.1->149.3 entire letter Letter 76, 1886
1886/04/13	Article <i>The Two Laws</i>	O. A. Johnson		RH, Vol. 63, No. 15, pp. 226, 227
1886/04/13	Letter to EGW	G.I. Butler	Spoke of J. H. Waggoner's negative influence on E. J. Waggoner and A. T. Jones	Referenced in <i>Calvary at Sinai</i> , Paul Penno manuscript 2001, p. 45, 46.
1886/04/19	Letter to EGW	G. I. Butler	More about problems of "the laborers on the Pacific coast" showing "a kind of legal, critical, machinery spirit".	Referenced in <i>Calvary at Sinai</i> , Paul Penno manuscript 2001, p. 46.
1886/06/20	Letter to EGW	G. I. Butler	• Minority: JHW, EJW, ATJ; college at Healdsburg, Signs; added law, law which is our	MMM, pp. 18, 19

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>schoolmaster = moral law of commandments</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Majority: = ceremonial law; including "your husband, Elder Smith, Canright, and myself" • "I heard it intimated years ago that you had light concerning the added law" • "Would be a most bitter pill to many of our leading brethren to be compelled to see the idea ... that the law which was added because of transgression was the moral law itself." 	
1886/07/08, 07/15, 07/22, 07/29, 08/05, 08/12, 08/19, 08/26, 09/02	Editorial Series <i>Comments on Galatians 3</i>	E. J. Waggoner	Per Penno, this was Waggoner's "first comprehensive exposition he had published on Galatians 3."	<p>ST, Vol. 12: No. 26, p. 406 (No. 1) No. 27, p. 422 (No. 2) No. 28, p. 438 (No. 3) No. 29, p. 454 (No. 4) No. 30, p. 470 (No. 5) No. 31, p. 486 (No. 6) No. 32, p. 502 (No. 7) No. 33, p. 518 (No. 8) No. 34, p. 534 (No. 9)</p> <p>Nos. 8 & 9 in MMM, pp. 27-29 Referenced in <i>Calvary at Sinai</i>, Paul Penno manuscript 2001, p. 49ff.</p>
1886/08/23	Letter to EGW	G. I. Butler	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Articles in Signs, SS lessons on law in Galatians • "in debate from the beginning of the Cause" • "father Stephen Pierce" came "to Battle Creek under a great burden" • "I feel impressed to write a brief comment on 	MMM, pp. 21-23

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>the Epistle to the Galatians with reference to the question, What Law, is the principle subject"</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • "It would be quite a shock to me, after studying the question so long and having it seem so clear to me, if it should be shown to you the position I hold was wrong. But I feel sure I would accept it" [contrast 3/31/87 letter] • "Let me hear from you on this" 	
1886/09/06	Letter to G. I. Butler	EGW	<p>Regarding J. H. Waggoner's adultery problems with a Mrs. Chittenden:</p> <p>The persistency in Elder Waggoner to accept and claim Mrs. Chittenden as his--what shall I call it--his affinity? What is this? Who can name it? Is Elder Waggoner one who has hated the light God has given him, showing that his preferences for Mrs. Chittenden's society and his intimacy with her, was sinful as in the light of the Word of God? Or did he accept the message and act upon it?</p> <p>Notwithstanding, I went to Elder Waggoner with the testimony given me of God, yet he did not reform. His course has said, "I will do as I please in the matter; there is no sin in it." He promised before God what he would do, but he broke his promise, made to Brother C. H. Jones, W. C. White, and myself, and his feelings did not decidedly change; but he seemed to act like a man bewitched, under the spell of the devil, who had no power over his own inclinations. Notwithstanding all the light given, he has evidenced no real conviction or sense of sin, no repentance, no reformation. Hearts have</p>	<p>Quote: {21MR 378.3, 4}; 21MR378-387 Letter 51, 1886.</p> <p>Note this 1913 Webster definition of "affinity":</p> <p>6. (Spiritualism) A superior spiritual relationship of attraction held to exist sometimes between persons, esp. persons of the opposite sex; also, the man or woman who exerts such psychical or spiritual attraction.</p>

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			ached sorely over this state of things, but they had no power to change his heart or his purposes. {21MR 378.4}	
1886/09/21	Sermon	EGW	[Compare 1886/11/11 sermon; and compare to what Uriah Smith wrote about how fall came and how return comes:] "Did they not lose by their transgression? And by obedience we shall regain that which was lost."	Manuscript 80, 1886, 9MR250
1886/11/11	Sermon	EGW	"Whom Are We Following?" [Compare 1886/09/21 sermon; and compare to what Uriah Smith wrote about how fall came and how return comes:] The young man came to Christ and asked, "What good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?" The answer was, "If thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments" [Matt. 19:16, 17]. The same answer was given to the lawyer, and the lawyer told Him that the law told him to "love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself." And Christ said unto him, "Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live" [Luke 10:27, 28]. So you have the whole duty laid down, and that is to keep the commandments if you expect to have eternal life. What was lost through Adam by disobedience must be brought back by obedience. {5MR 260.1}	Ms 38, 1886, pp. 1-6; 5MR260
1886/11/15	Article "The Two Laws	Anonymous	Tied ceremonial law to Gal. 3:19, 29-35; 5:1	<i>Gospel Sickle</i> , Vol. 1, No. 20 (November 15,

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
	compared"			1886), p. 158; referenced in <i>Calvary at Sinai</i> , Paul Penno manuscript 2001, p. 48.
1886/11/16	Letter to EGW	G. I. Butler	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> "We expect to call our good Signs brethren to an account for the way they have done in reference to .. the law in Galatians" 	MMM, p. 30
1886/11/18	Booklet <i>The Law in the Book of Galatians (Is it the Moral Law, or Does It Refer to that System of Laws Peculiarly Jewish?)</i>	G. I. Butler	Butler's booklet on the law was distributed to the delegates who attended the 25 th General Conference Session, Battle Creek, Nov. 18 to Dec. 6.	Butler booklet: 1888, p. 32 Review and Herald Publishing House, Battle Creek, Michigan Extract of pp. 3-7, 42-53, 84, 85 in MMM pp. 31-41 (GC Reference: EGWE, p. 247)
1886/11/18 to 12/06	General Conference Session in Battle Creek	EGW	EGW shown this "was a <i>terrible</i> conference"; but law and gospel would lighten the earth	EGW shown regarding it: 1888, p. 93; cf. p. 96, 165, 179, 180, 211, 223; law and gospel: p. 166 (see 11/1888 Ms 15)
1886/12/16	Letter to EGW	G. I. Butler	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> "the course of the Signs concerning the law in Galatians and its attack upon the position always held by all Adventists, on the two [ten?] kingdoms, for 40 years. I have written you on this subject heretofore, to which you have never made reply." "We have been waiting for years to hear from you on the subject" 	MMM, pp. 42-44

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • "I furnished it to our delegates and leading ministers." • "The theological committee was ordered.... Elder Haskell was chosen as chairman.... Four--Haskell, Whitney, Wilcox and Waggoner in favor of the Signs position--five, Smith, Canright, Covert, J. H. Morrison, and self opposed." • "taken and spread before the world [in Signs]", "but it must not be even hinted at in public [in GC action]" • "pretty near taken the heart all out of me", "office and bearing such heavy responsibilities is more than I can endure" 	
1886/12/28	Letter to EGW	G. I. Butler	• Signs "publishing things that were opposed to the principles of our faith, disputed points, etc."	MMM, pp.45, 46

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1887

[Go to Top](#)

1887/02/10	Booklet <i>The Gospel in Galatians</i>	EJW	Wrote the treatise as a private response to G. I. Butler. Not published until 1888 in Oakland.	Oakland, CA (Publisher?, not in LOA facsimile)
1887/02/18	Letter to E. J. Waggoner and A. T. Jones	EGW	from Basel Switzerland; DESCRIBE, INCLUDE can't find what she wrote to JHW re law, but his response	Lt 37, 1887 1888 pp. 21-31
1887/03/21	Letter to EGW	G. I. Butler	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> received her letter of 3/16 with copies of letters to EJW and ATJ (letter 37, 1887, 1888, p. 21, written 2/18/87) -> "did me much good and greatly relieved my mind" "Views were being taught by them [ATJ & EJW] which I CANNOT believe to be the truth. If those views were to be sustained, I confess I shall never know what to believe and I think it would close up my ever trying to write anything on doctrine.... It would finish me on that score and even in regard to my knowing the leading of the Spirit.... It is not a slight matter with me...." "I wrote to you several times, but got no reply." "Dr. W. came on to the Conference, fully armed for the fray, and was sustained so fully by" SNH, B. L. Whiney, Wilcox; "the Dr. went home feeling that he was sustained and that he had really carried his point" ATJ = "man of good spirit" EJW = "some of his father's qualities", "the Waggoner stamp", "mixture of egotism, 	MMM, pp. 68-70 Contrast "I shall never know what to believe" with 1886/8/23 letter; also EGW re "if this is not the truth, I do not know how we can know what is truth", 1889/04 letter to W. C. White. Also contrast "that you had light that the Moral Law was not the added law" with 1896/06/06 letter to Uriah Smith.

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			criticism, and sharpness" <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • "your statement... 'that his position on the Law was incorrect'", "very satisfactory to me" • "If our people knew that you had light that the Moral Law was not the added law, the question would be settled in short order." 	
1887/04/05	Letter entitled <i>Giving Exposure to Differing Doctrinal Viewpoints; Disapproval of D. M. Canright's Actions</i> to G. I. Butler and Uriah Smith	EGW	from Basel Switzerland <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • mentioning an article in the Review that pained her, and Butler's pamphlet on the law; • "I am troubled; for the life of me I cannot remember that which I have been shown in reference to the two laws. I cannot remember what the caution and warning referred to were that were given to Elder [J. H.] Waggoner. It may be that it was a caution not to make his ideas prominent at that time, for there was great danger of disunion." (p. 32) • "Now, I do not wish the letters that I have sent to you should be used in a way that you will take it for granted that your ideas are all correct and Dr. Waggoner's and Elder Jones's are all wrong." (p. 32) • "The matter now has been brought so fully before the people by yourself as well as Dr. Waggoner, that it must be met fairly and squarely in open discussion.... I believe now that nothing can be done but open discussion. You circulated your pamphlet; now it is only fair that Dr. Waggoner should have just as fair a chance as you have had." (p. 35) 	Lt 13, 1887 1888, pp. 32-36 NOTE: no reference in EGW CD-ROM to "added law" outside letter to ATJ and EJW
1887/08/11	Arrived in New York on return	EGW		3Bio, p. 373

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
------------------	--------------	-----------------------------------	---------------------	-----------------------

	from 2 year stay in Europe			
1887/11/13	General Conference Session		Oakland, CA	3Bio, p. 376

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1888

[Go to Top](#)

1888/01/17	Arrival in Battle Creek	P. T. Magan	Age 20 (born 1867/11/13)	For God and CME, p. 27
1888/02/13	Letter to SNH	EGW	At the commencement of the Sabbath A. T. Jones was with us. We had a refreshing from the presence of the Lord. Our hearts were melted into tenderness, and the subduing Spirit of the Lord was in our midst.... Brother A. T. Jones speaks every Sunday night on the signs of the times and the lawmaking powers who are trying to exalt Sunday.	Letter 25, 1888; 21MR323, 324
1888/04	Recommendation to Battle Creek College Board	General Conference Committee	Recommended that A. T. Jones be appointed as Bible teacher	<i>Ministry</i> , February 2003, p. 5
1888/04/08	Declined to call A. T. Jones	Battle Creek College Board	In response to the General Conference Committee recommendation; "lengthy discussion"; "No formal action was taken."	BCC Board Minutes, referenced in <i>Ministry</i> , February 2003, pp. 5, 9
1888/08/05	Letter <i>To Brethren Who Shall Assemble in General Conference</i>	EGW	from Healdsburg, California; SOME HIGHLIGHTS	Lt 20, 1888 1888 pp. 38-46
1888/08/16	Letter to G. I. Butler	WCW	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> "For our brethren who hold different views to sit down together in a kind and Christian spirit and patiently hear each other present their views, would, I believe, by the blessing of God result in a more intelligent and permanent unity than any other plan." (p. 76) "If we should use our influence to discourage 	MMM, pp. 75, 76

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			criticism and investigation, and refer all investigations to certain books as standard authority, would we not be taking a position somewhat similar to those who settle their controversies by reference to a creed which their church has adopted." (p. 76)	
1888/09/07	Manuscript <i>Engaging in Worldly Speculation</i>	EGW	reference to spiritual preparation for meetings at Minneapolis (see p. 55 in 1888)	Ms 2, 1888 1888 pp. 47-65
1888/10/01 (Monday)	Letter	G. I. Butler to EGW	41 page from Battle Creek; see response from EGW on 10/14; see also EGW reference to Butler's "telegrams and long letters" sent to Minneapolis (1888 p. 187); G. I. Butler was absent from the Institute and the Session; in this letter he reviews the history of the Galatians controversy, and blaming her and others for his illness (see extracts following)	MMM pp. 77-118
1888/10/02 (Tuesday)	Left by train from Oakland for Minneapolis	EGW		1888, p. 203
1888/10/09 (Tuesday)	Letter to Mary White	EGW	from Minneapolis; "Elder Butler has sent me a long letter, a most curious production of accusations and charges against me, but these things do not move me." (p. 66) "Elder Smith and Butler are very loathe to have anything said upon the law in Galatians, but I cannot see how it can be avoided. We must take the Bible as our standard and we must diligently search its pages for light and evidences of truth." (p. 67)	Lt 81, 1888 1888 pp. 66-68

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

BEGIN INSTITUTE				
1888/10/10 (Wednesday)	Ministerial Institute began 2:30 p.m., with about 100 ministers present	--	(Workers' Meeting/ Ministerial Institute was held Wednesday 10/10 to Wednesday 10/17)	3Bio, p. 391
1888/10/11 (Thursday)	Morning Talk at Minneapolis entitled <i>A Living Connection With God</i>	EGW		Ms 6, 1888 1888 pp. 69-73
1888/10/12 (Friday)				
1888/10/13 (Sabbath)	Sabbath Afternoon Sermon at Minneapolis	EGW	ADD HIGHLIGHTS	Ms 7, 1888 1888 pp. 74-84
1888/10/14 (Sunday)	Letter from Minneapolis entitled <i>Warnings against Jealousy and Misjudging; A Defense of Dr. Kellogg to G. I. Butler</i>	EGW	21-page letter is in response to his 10/01 letter; she starts, "I have read your letter with surprise....". She said he had "made grave charges against me in your letter...." (p. 96). (see extracts below)	Lt 21, 1888 1888 pp. 85-106
1888/10/15 (Monday)	Letter from Minneapolis entitled <i>General Interest of the Cause to G. I.</i>	EGW	Second letter to Butler from Minneapolis; began letter at 2:30 a.m. <ul style="list-style-type: none"> "There are some minds which do not grow with the work..." (p. 108) "The weary, worn minds of all the older 	Lt 21a, 1888 1888 pp. 107-116

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
	Butler		brethren do not take in the greatness of the work...." (p. 109) • "The efforts made here to close every avenue to light and truth which is supposed to disagree with the opinions of some leading men, are very unreasonable." (p. 113) (see more extracts below)	
1888/10/16 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"The Knowledge of Christ and Self Leads to Humility"	RH1888/10/16
END INSTITUTE; BEGIN SESSION				
1888/10/17 (Wednesday)	GC Session		The Twenty-seventh Annual Session of the General Conference of Seventh-Day Adventists began at the Seventh-day Adventist Church in Minneapolis, Minn., at 9:30 a. m., Oct. 17, 1888, being called to order by Elder U. Smith, secretary of the conference, the President being detained at home by sickness.	G CBD88 page 0001 paragraph 1
1888/10/17 (Wednesday)	Ten Horns in Daniel 7	Uriah Smith	At 10:30 a. m., Elder Uriah Smith discussed the question of the ten horns of the fourth beast of Daniel vii., the speaker taking the position of that the Huns were one of the ten kingdoms into which Rome was divided. Some held that Allemanni should be counted as one of the ten kingdoms instead of the Huns. A spirited discussion was held at the conclusion of the remarks, in which a number of the delegates participated. At the close of the discussion it was voted that, taking all the light we have received, and all the reference given, we will	G CBD88 page 0001 paragraph 44 G CBD88 page 0002 paragraph 1

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			<p>faithfully and carefully study this question, praying that the spirit may guide us into the truth.</p> <p>It was also voted that the chair appoint a committee of seven to devise a plan by which those who think they have received light on any point, may present it to the denomination.</p>	
1888/10/17 (Wednesday)	Law of God and Gospel of Christ	E. J. Waggoner	At 2:30 p. m. Elder E. J. Waggoner discussed the question of the law of God and its relation to the Gospel of Christ. The discussion was based principally on the Epistle to the Romans.	GCBD88 page 0002 paragraph 2
1888/10/18 (Thursday)	"Lesson on the law and gospel"	E. J. Waggoner	At 9 a. m. Elder E. J. Waggoner gave another lesson on the law and gospel. In this lesson the first and second chapters of Galatians, in connection with Acts 15, were partially presented by him to show that the same harmony existed there as elsewhere; that the key to the book was "justification by faith in Christ," with the emphasis on the latter word; that liberty in Christ was always freedom from sin, and that separation from Christ to some other means of justification always brought bondage. He stated incidentally that "the law of Moses" and "the law of God" were not distinctive terms as applied to the ceremonial and moral laws, and cited Num.xv.,22-24, and Luke ii.,23-24, as proof. He closed at 10:15 by asking those present to compare Acts xv.,7-11, with Rom.iii.,20-25. Appeals were made by Brother Waggoner and Sister White to the brethren, old and young, to seek God, put away all spirit of prejudice and opposition, and strive to come into	GCBD88 page 0002 paragraph 11

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			the unity of faith in the bonds of brotherly love. (GC Session was Wednesday 10/17 to Sunday 11/04)	
1888/10/18 (Thursday)	Morning Talk at Minneapolis entitled <i>The Need of Advancement</i>	EGW		RH1889/10/08 1888 pp. 117, 118
1888/10/19 (Friday)	Lesson on the law and gospel	E. J. Waggoner	At 9 a. m. Elder Waggoner continued his lessons on the law and gospel. The Scriptures considered were the fifteenth chapter of Acts and the second and third of Galatians, compared with Romans iv. and other passages in Romans. His purpose was to show that the real point of controversy was justification by faith in Christ, which faith is reckoned to us as to Abraham, for righteousness. The covenant and promises to Abraham are the covenant and promises to us.	GCBD88 page 0004 paragraph 1
1888/10/19 (Friday)	Morning Talk at Minneapolis entitled <i>Have Light in Yourselves</i>	EGW	ADD HIGHLIGHTS	ST 11/11/89 1888 pp. 119, 120
1888/10/20 (Sabbath)	Sabbath Talk at Minneapolis entitled <i>Advancing in Christian Experience</i>	EGW	ADD HIGHLIGHTS	Ms 8, 1888 1888 pp. 121-128
1888/10/21 (Sunday)	Sermon at Minneapolis entitled <i>A Chosen People</i>	EGW	ADD HIGHLIGHTS	Ms 17, 1888 1888 pp. 129-131
1888/10/21	Talk to ministers	EGW	ADD HIGHLIGHTS	Ms 8a, 1888

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

(Sunday)	at Minneapolis entitled <i>Counsel to Ministers</i>			1888 pp. 132-145
1888/10/22 (Monday)	Letter	G. I. Butler	The minutes of the last meeting were read and approved after which a portion of a letter from Elder George I. Butler, the president, was read by the secretary. The condition of Elder Butler's health was reported by himself to be somewhat improved.	GCBD88 page 0011 paragraph 2
1888/10/23 (Tuesday)	Discussion on temperance and religious liberty	GC Session	<p>Resolved, That while we pledge ourselves to labor earnestly and zealously for the prohibition of the liquor traffic, we hereby utter an earnest protest against connecting with the temperance movement any legislation which discriminates in favor of any religious class or institution, or which tends to the infringement of anybody's religious liberty, and that we cannot sustain or encourage any temperance party or any other organization which endorses or favors such legislation.</p> <p>--</p> <p>On the fourth resolution A. T. Robinson asked whether it is proper to support the temperance party where exemption is made in our favor? Should we in states where nothing is said on the Sunday question? G. B. Starr said we ought not to favor any religious institution even though exemptions are made, and cited Illinois legislation in its favor.</p> <p>A. T. Jones said that prohibition straight we could support, but the "third party" is not prohibition, it is national reform.</p>	GCBD88 page 0015 paragraph 11 G CBD88 page 0016 paragraphs 6-9

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			R. A. Underwood, E. J. Waggoner, D. E. Lindsey, S. H. Lane, W. N. Hyatt, M. C. Wilcox, Wm. Covert, E. W. Farnsworth, J. M. Rees, C. P. Rees, G. G. Rupert, and Capt. Eldridges spoke to the question. All were agreed that religious legislation should be opposed wherein and wherever we found it.	
1888/10/23 (Tuesday)	Talk at Minneapolis entitled <i>Remarks on Missionary Work</i>	EGW	ADD HIGHLIGHTS	Ms 10, 1888 1888 pp. 146-150
1888/10/23 (Tuesday)	Article "The Privilege of God's People"	EGW	ADD HIGHLIGHTS	RH1888/10/23
1888/10/24 (Wednesday)	Morning Talk at Minneapolis	EGW	She describes the setting of this talk later in December (see 1888 p. 225), calling it "some plain things to say to my brethren", "a message of reproof and warning".	Ms 9, 1888 1888 pp. 151-153
1888/10/24 (Wednesday)	Letter of Resignation	G. I. Butler	The regular business of the Conference was suspended to listen to a letter from Elder G. I. Butler, the President, who declined bearing any more heavy responsibilities the coming year on account of his health. It would be much better for him to rest awhile. He has been president for thirteen years, and regretted leaving the work to which he had consecrated his life, but his health was such that he could not bear responsibilities at present; and he thought it would be better for his future labors to lay aside the burdens for a time.	GCBD88 page 0018 paragraph 5
1888/10/24	Resolutions on	GC Session	WHEREAS, We see in the fast increasing	GCBD88 page 0018

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
(Wednesday)	Religious Liberty		<p>strength and influence of the National Reform Party a menace to religious freedom in this country, and also a proof of the correctness of our positions, and</p> <p>WHEREAS, Many are not aware of the results which will follow when this party shall secure its aims; therefore,</p> <p>8. Resolved, That we will awake to the importance of this question, and will put forth greater exertions to scatter the light of Bible truth upon it by circulating the American Sentinel and other literature of a similar nature.</p> <p>9. Further Resolved, That we believe it to be the solemn duty of our ministers and laborers to qualify themselves to present the correct views of the relationship between religion and the state in their labors everywhere.</p> <p>WHEREAS, Many have not the books of reference necessary to obtain full information on the subject of National Reform, and,</p> <p>WHEREAS, We deem the instruction given on this subject by Eld. A. T. Jones very important; therefore,</p> <p>10. Resolved, That we request that the same, or the principal part of it, be furnished in pamphlet form.</p> <p>Moved and seconded that the resolutions be adopted by acting on each one separately.</p> <p>The eighth resolution was passed without discussion.</p> <p>The ninth resolution was discussed by E. J. Waggoner, A. T. Jones, R. A. Underwood, and</p>	<p>paragraphs 11-14</p> <p>GCBD88 page 0019</p> <p>paragraphs 1-7</p>

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			others, who urged the importance of the resolution. It was unanimously carried. The tenth resolution was discussed by A. T. Jones and others, and carried unanimously.	
1888/10/24 (Wednesday)	Resolution on December Week of Prayer	GC Session	1. That Dec. 15-22, 1888, be set apart by all our churches as a week of prayer.	GCBD88 page 0019 paragraph 11
1888/10/25 (Thursday)	Lectures on "Justification by faith"	E. J. Waggoner	A series of instructive lectures has been given on "Justification by faith" by Eld. E. J. Waggoner. The closing one was given this morning. With the foundation principles all are agreed, but there are some differences in regard to the interpretation of several passages. The lectures have tended to a more thorough investigation of the truth, and it is hoped that the unity of the faith will be reached on this important question.	GCBD88 page 0024 paragraph 6
1888/10/25 (Thursday)	Lecture on "Church and state"	A. T. Jones	Eld. A. T. Jones has given his closing lecture on church and state, the principles which underlie such union, and their development in the Roman Empire, resulting in the setting up of the Papacy. He showed that the pagan idea of religion and state was that the state was supreme, guiding and controlling religion or the church to its own end. The Papal idea was that the church is supreme, guiding and controlling the state to its own end. The true principle is that enunciated by Christ, "Render unto Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and unto God the things that are God's," a principle found in our own Declaration of Independence. These lectures will probably be published.	GCBD88 page 0024 paragraph 7
1888/10/25	Early morning	EGW	Among the most interesting and important	GCBD88 page 0024

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
(Thursday)	devotional meetings		meetings, are the early morning devotional meetings. The exhortations of Sr. White have been most cheering, as she has presented the love of Christ and his willingness to help. That he is waiting to pour out of his spirit upon his people in abundant measure. One important thing in the cause of Christ is to be connected with Christ.	paragraph 8
1888/10/26 (Friday)				
1888/10/27 (Sabbath)				
1888/10/28 (Sunday)				
1888/10/29 (Monday)				
1888/10/30 (Tuesday)	Item from report of committee on distribution of labor	GC Session	30. That A. T. Jones, if the way opens to do so, visit Boston, Chicago and other points, where local conferences secure suitable places to reach the masses of the people, and present the subject of religious liberty.	G CBD88 page 0031 paragraph 34
1888/10/30 (Tuesday)	Article "The Co-operation of Man With God"	EGW	REMARKS AT TRAMELAN, SWITZERLAND, FEB. 4, 1885	RH1888/10/30
1888/10/31 (Wednesday)	Resolution of GC Session regarding the Blair bill	A. T. Jones	Resolved, That this conference appoint a delegation of three, of which Elder A. T. Jones shall be one, to appear before the senate committee on education and labor, at the next session of congress, and in the interests of religious liberty, to use every reasonable effort to secure the defeat of the Blair bill.	G CBD88 page 0037 paragraph 17
1888/10/??	Manuscript	EGW	Our need for spiritual maturity and hearts melted	Ms 26, 1888

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
	entitled <i>Remarks After Reading an Article Written Before Coming to the Conference</i>		by the love of Christ during this time of the cleansing of the sanctuary	1888 pp. 154-162
1888/11/01 (Thursday)				
1888/11/02 (Friday)				
1888/11/03 (Sabbath)				
1888/11/??	Manuscript entitled <i>A Call to a Deeper Study of the Word</i>	EGW to Brethren Assembled at General Conference	Written at Minneapolis, mentioning the precious light EJW brought, and the enmity against him. Also referred to the law in Galatians, reservations regarding EJW's position. But she recalled that the angel told her in 1886, regarding the law and the gospel, that "this message ... will lighten the earth with its glory." (p. 166)	Ms 15, 1888 1888 pp. 163-175
1888/??	Manuscript entitled <i>The Inspiration of the Word of God</i>	EGW	In 1SM18.4 says "written in Minneapolis, Minn., in the autumn of 1888. When were GIB's articles on inspiration written? Noting 4/15/07 that this is a powerful critique of Ratzinger's Sept. 12, 2006 speech on "Faith, Reason, and the University" in which he argues for an encounter and synthesis of "biblical faith" and "Greek thought" (see file "GreekChristianSynthesis.doc"), asserts that the LXX was "more than a simple ... translation of the Hebrew text: it is an independent textual witness and a distinct and important step in the	Ms 16, 1888 (1SM15.3 - 18.4); see file "1888Ms16.doc"

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			history of revelation, one which brought about this encounter in a way that was decisive for the birth and spread of Christianity," and deplores the "dehellinization of Christianity" seen first in the Reformation with its <i>sola scriptura</i> premise.	
1888/11/??	Distressing Experiences of 1888	EGW	(Handwritten on the manuscript: "Probably written at Minneapolis") States "this meeting has been the saddest experience of my life"; wrong spirit at work since 1886 conference.	Ms 21, 1888 1888 pp. 176-181
END OF SESSION 1888/11/04 (Sunday)				
	Letter from Minneapolis to Mary White	EGW	<p>Begins: "Our meeting is closed. I have on last Sabbath given my last discourse."</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • "hardest and most incomprehensible tug of war" • "see how matters are moving at the great heart of the work" during "this emergency" • "Elder Butler, we think, has been in office three years too long and now all humility and lowliness of mind have departed from him. He thinks his position gives him such power that his voice is infallible. To get this off from the minds of our brethren has been a difficult matter. His case will be difficult to handle but we trust in God." (p. 183) 	<p>Lt 82, 1888</p> <p>1888 pp. 182-185</p> <p>(Compare 1896/12/01 regarding light that she should have been kept at "great heart of the work")</p>
1888/11/06 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"The Missionary Work"	RH1888/11/06
1888/11/??	Stayed at Sanitarium for four months	EGW		3Bio, p. 452
1888/11/??	Meeting in Tabernacle	EGW	Gave "a short history of the meeting and my experience in Minneapolis"	1888, p. 353 (before Sabbath sermon

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

				apparently 11/10)
1888/11/10 (Sabbath)	Sermon in Battle Creek	EGW	"Two elders visited me on Sabbath morning, and I was asked by on what I was going to speak upon. I said, 'Brethren, you leave that matter with the Lord and Sister White.'"	Date assumed from 3Bio p. 416 compared with 1888 pp. 355, 356
1888/11/13 (Tuesday)	Transfer of A. T. Jones from Healdsburg to Battle Creek	Battle Creek College Board	Discussed "at considerable length"; chose Frank D. Starr instead; Smith and Butler both trustees	<i>Ministry</i> February 2003, pp. 6, 9
1888/11/13 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"The Law of God the Standard of Home Government" (REMARKS AT BASEL, SWITZERLAND, APRIL 7, 1886)	RH1888/11/13
1888/11/22 (Thursday)	Joint meeting of General Conference Committee and the Battle Creek College Board	Battle Creek College	To discuss refusal to hire A. T. Jones	<i>Ministry</i> February 2003, pp. 6, 9
1888/11/22 (Thursday)	Michigan State Ministers' Meeting at Potterville	EGW in attendance	through 11/27 (Tuesday); spoke 5 times; EGW left after speaking Monday morning (her 61st birthday)	3Bio, p. 417, 418 (from MS25, 1889); see also reference in 1888, p. 357
1888/11/23 (Friday)	Sermon at Potterville MI	EGW	"Let Us Go Without the Camp" NEED HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/05/28
1888/11/24 (Sabbath)	Sermon at Potterville MI	EGW	"Constant Attainment Essential to Christian Life" NEED HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/06/04
1888/11/25 (Sunday)	Battle Creek College Board	A. T. Jones	Recorded interview Prescott, Butler, and Smith had with him, since the 11/22 meeting, in which he conceded "the right of the board to determine what views should be presented", and assured them "in a very positive manner... if he should be employed to assist in the Lectures, he would	<i>Ministry</i> February 2003, pp. 6, 8, 9

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			not knowingly teach any opinions contrary to those which the Board desired to be taught..." Voted 60/40 to hire Jones as stipulated.	
1888/11/29 (Thursday)	Sermon at Potterville MI	EGW	"Failure to Comprehend Divinity in Humanity " NEED HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/06/11; date of sermon conflicts with 3Bio, p. 417 re EGW location on 11/29; see next entry
1888/11/29 (Thursday)	Iowa State Minister's Meeting at Des Moines	EGW in attendance	through 12/05 (Thursday); EGW spoke 6 times	3Bio, p. 417 (from MS25, 1889); see also 1888, p. 360
1888/12/01	Sermon at Des Moines, Iowa	EGW	"The Minister's Relationship to God's Word" "We want to keep close to the truth that is for our times--present truth. We want to know what is the truth now. We claim to believe the third angel's message; we claim that the angel was flying through the midst of heaven proclaiming the commandments of God and the faith of Jesus. This was the proclamation. Did you hear his voice? Did he speak so you could hear that message? Did the world hear it? Did the world hear any note? Did they want to hear? Will anyone hear it? Yes, those who have been walking out step by step as Jesus leads the way, and when the position of Christ changed from the holy to the most holy place in the Sanctuary , it is by faith to enter with Him , understand His work, and then to present to the world the last message of mercy that is to be given to the world. And what is it? It is a message to prepare a people for the second	1SAT 61.1 to 1SAT 77.1

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			coming of the Son of Man. It is God's great day of preparation , and therefore every minister of Jesus Christ should have in his course of action, in the burden of his labor, a zeal and living interest, and intensity in his efforts which is appropriate to the truth that is for this time, which is claimed to be the last message of mercy to our world. Well, then, we cannot sleep, we cannot be indifferent; we must labor for the precious souls around us, of men and women; we must work with all our might, for the Lord is coming. {1SAT 66.3}	
1888/12/08 (Sabbath)	Sermon at Battle Creek	EGW	"David's Prayer" NEED HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/12/18; see note in 3Bio, p. 423 (Lt 83, 1888) re change in next four weeks (see under 1889/01/05)
1888/12/09 (Sunday)	Letter to W. M. Healey	EGW	from Battle Creek; this is the man who had written Butler warning him of the "emergency" at Minneapolis <ul style="list-style-type: none"> "Elder Butler has been doing a work in the interpretation of the testimony and upon the inspiration of the Scriptures which God has never put upon him, and its influence was brought over to the General Conference in Oakland, and since then has been at work like leaven, and the very same prejudice and irritation of spirit that was upon the Pacific Coast in a degree we find this side of the Rocky Mountains. I was grieved and distressed when I learned that you had done the very same work others have done, stirred up the mind of a feeble, 	Lt 7, 1888 1888 pp. 186-189

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			sick man, and caused him to look at things in a distorted light. In the responsible position which Elder Butler has occupied some have looked at him rather than to God. They have accepted his exaggerated ideas, and they have felt that they must, as he said, 'Stand by the old landmarks.'" (p. 187, 188)	
1888/12/11 (Tuesday)	Letter to G. I. Butler and wife	EGW	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • from Battle Creek; 3 reasons covered for his rejection of light: (1) Butler's wife stated to have confused his mind and bewildered his judgment (p. 191). (2) He had a "spirit of warfare" against health reform (pp. 192, 193). (3) He had "a large amount of self" (p. 194); • "I tell you the work God has given me to do has not suffered and is not likely to suffer half as much from open opposers as from my apparent friends, those who appear to be defenders of the Testimonies, but are their real assailants; who weaken them and make them of none effect. You ask, do you mean this for me? I do, my brother. I am sorry to say it, but I do most decidedly." (p. 194) 	Lt 18, 1888 1888 pp. 190-195
1888/12/11 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"The Inestimable Gift"; Begins, "We are nearing the close of another year. Christmas and New Year's will soon be here.... The most unspeakable gift which God could bestow upon the world was the gift of his beloved Son."	RH1888/12/11
1888/12/11 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"David's Gifts to the Temple"	RH1888/12/11
1888/12/11 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"The Approaching Crisis"; Begins, "A great crisis awaits the people of God. Very soon our nation will attempt to enforce upon all, the	RH1888/12/11

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			observance of the first day of the week as a sacred day."	
1888/12/15 (Sabbath)	Week of Prayer Reading entitled <i>The Scriptures a Sufficient Guide</i>	EGW to Brethren Who Assemble in the Week of Prayer	Themes: party spirit, self, need to investigate the Bible, need to be sanctified by the truth, need for love	Lt 20a, 1888 1888 pp. 196-202; see p. 365 re week of prayer
1888/12/15 (Sabbath)	Week of Prayer in Battle Creek and meetings following	EGW, ATJ, J. O. Corliss	Week of Prayer through December 22 (Sabbath), but meetings lasted a month; Article describing it in RH1889/02/12, "Revival Work in the Battle Creek Church": "The revival services held during the week of prayer and since that time have accomplished a good work in the Battle Creek church. Elds. A. T. Jones, J. O. Corliss, and others took an active part in conducting the meetings. The principal topic dwelt upon was justification by faith, and this truth came as meat in due season to the people of God."	RH1889/02/12; 3Bio, p. 420 (Check EGW Diary re activities)
1888/12/18 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"The American Sentinel and Its Mission"	RH1888/12/18
1888/12/18 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"Our Duties and Obligations"; begins, " A great work is to be done in a short time. There is power in the present truth; but Satan is working in every conceivable way to keep the light away from the people."	RH1888/12/18
1888/12/20 (Thursday)	Evening (5 p.m.) talk with students	EGW	"Professor Prescott arose and attempted to speak, but his heart was too full. There he stood five minutes in complete silence, weeping. When he did speak he said, "I am glad I am a Christian."	3Bio, p. 421 (MS25, 1888)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1888/12/20 (Thursday)	Night talk at the Tabernacle	EGW		3Bio, p. 421 (MS25, 1888)
1888/12/22 (Sabbath)	Sermon in forenoon	ATJ	EGW: "The message the Lord has given him to bear has taken hold upon his soul..."	3Bio, p. 421 (MS25, 1888)
1888/12/22 (Sabbath)	Afternoon talk	EGW		3Bio, p. 422 (MS25, 1888)
1888/12/23 (Sunday)	Noon talk	EGW		3Bio, p. 422 (MS25, 1888)
1888/12/23 (Sunday)	Afternoon talk in the Tabernacle	ATJ		3Bio, p. 421 (MS25, 1888)
1888/12/23 (Sunday)	Evening talk	ATJ	"upon the love of God. Soul-stirring truths were uttered..."	3Bio, p. 421 (MS25, 1888)
1888/12/24	Evening meeting	EGW, WCW, ATJ, Corliss	Diary: "Attended evening meeting at seven o'clock. There was much arrangement made in the sanitarium, and a large number were not present because of this. It was for the benefit of the patients and helpers. There was a good representation of our people in the tabernacle...." Reference to arrangment for the 12/25 program mentioned in Letter 5, 1888?	MS25, 1888
1888/12/25 (Tuesday)	Christmas Program in Battle Creek	EGW in attendance	Diary: "We were kept in ignorance of the arrangements for the evening."	MS25, 1888
1888/12/26 (Wednesday)	Letter	EGW to Br. Morse	Diary: "Arose at three o'clock. After a season of prayer, engaged in writing. Wrote twelve pages before breakfast." Regarding the Christmas program of the evening before: 1. theatrics 2. kept people from Week of Prayer; message	Lt 5, 1888 (19MR300- 305) See diary reference to 12/25&26: MS25, 1888

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			left out: "message for this time"; present to children measureless love	
1888/12/29 (Sabbath)	Afternoon talk in Battle Creek	EGW	on Isa. 58, Sabbath, tithe and offerings	3Bio, p. 422 (MS25, 1888); is RH1889/02/19 article referring to this talk, as well as the specific reference to Jan. 5?
1888/12/30 (Sunday)	Evening talk at Tabernacle	EGW	on evil speaking	3Bio, p. 422 (MS25, 1888)
1888/12/--	Manuscript	Looking Back at Minneapolis	Clearly a summary she made, still burdened by what had happened; <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • "I had received a long epistle from Elder Butler, which I read carefully. I was surprised at its contents. I did not know what to do with this letter, but as the same sentiments expressed in it seemed to be working and controlling my brother ministers I called a few of them together in an upper room and read this letter to them. They did not, any of them, seem to be surprised at its contents...." (p. 208) ADD HIGHLIGHTS	Ms 24, 1888 1888 pp. 203-229

1888/10/01 Letter from G. I. Butler to E. G. White:

- "...Another class of things [than "the work"] ... have wrung my heart, and worn out my nerve power.... The first point I shall mention is this matter of the law in Galatians. ...[1] the way that this matter has been pushed... [2] your seeming attitude..." (p. 80)
- **1886 June onward** "I had written you over and over again concerning it, and no notice whatever was taken of what I said...." (p. 81) [letters of 1886]
- **1886 November** "I rallied after two months of sickness, and was finally able to go through that terrible conference we had here the last held in Battle Creek." (p. 81) [11-12/1886; cf. 1888, pp. 92, 93]
- **1886 winter and 1887 spring** "I worked exceedingly hard through the following winter and spring." (p. 81) [1886-1887]

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

• **1887 April to August** "My health was apparently good only I was exceedingly tired. Just at this point your letter to Elder Smith and myself of April 5, 1887 came to hand, in which you stated your attitude relative to this matter, censuring my course considerably. In my state of weakness I could not rally, but those nervous chills returned, and for some five months I was unfit for any work.... I did not finally overcome them until the month of August. I have never had any doubt myself but what it was sadness of heart brought upon me by the position you took that gave me that four month's sickness. I have not complained a word concerning it, and do not feel like doing so now." (p. 81, 82) [April to August 1887]

• "I have not, Sister White, been able to see the justice of your letter of April 5, 1887, and never expect to.... Though I never could see the justice of it, I thought I could obtain at least from it the blessing of 1 Pet. 2:19. I think I have obtained this good from it." (p. 82, 83) [1Pet. 2:19 For this is commendable, if because of conscience toward God one endures grief, suffering wrongfully.]

• "...the attitude in which you place my efforts in this matter I cannot see the justice. I think that I have not been too sharp with Dr. Waggoner...." (p. 85)

• "... a brief review of this whole Galatians movement...." (p. 85)

[1] **1856?** very early period: JHW vs. some, esp. in Vermont -> Stephen Pierce visit to Battle Creek (p. 85)

[2] JHW not come to council; never change (p. 86)

[3] JW and US accepted SP's view (p. 86) [contrast p. 16, Stephen Pierce: "does not mean the Law of the Ten Commandments (or Moral Law) merely"]

[4] JNA held a view about half and half (p. 86)

[5] EGW testimony was brought, weighed heavily in favor of the view held by GIB, US, JW (p. 86, 87)

[6] view was considered settled (p. 87, 89)

[7] **1884-1886** "opening up of this question": "fraught with evil and only evil", "open wide a door for other innovations to come in and break down our old positions of faith", "break confidence of our people in the testimonies themselves"; responsibility "for the opening up of this question" **(1)** "rests heavily upon E. J. Waggoner" (p. 89, 90): (1) spring of 1886 visit California: "at the Healdsburg College this subject had been agitated for some two years"; (2) summer of 1886 EJW's SS lessons (p. 91); (3) long series of argumentative articles in the Signs the same summer (p. 91); (4) General Conference discussion [fall] (p. 94); **(2)** "your son W. C. White is more responsible for it than any other man" (p. 94, 95); **(3)** "been forced to believe that your influence has been in some way, lugged in" (p. 95); **(4)** EJW came to 1886 GC Session "to fight this battle under the patronage of Eld. S. N. Haskell" (p. 95); **(5)** Brother B. L. Whitney collected "little knots of brethren" for EJW to indoctrinate (p. 96)

[8] **April 5, 1887** "now you censure me for having written a little pamphlet"; EJW had publicized his view in college, SS lessons, and Signs; now when I write pamphlet you say that for me to be right I must give EJW "the same liberty that I have taken myself", that "it is only fair" = "that language seem to me passing strange" [he had already had his turn!] (p. 98)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

- My position not grant me the right to say something? They ("young men fairly fledged") have spoken and I can't? = "strange idea" (p. 92, 93)
- "My only regret ...that Eld. Smith and I did not just wade into them and show them up in the widest channels possible." Under Elder James White "those young men would ... have heard thunder around their ears." (p. 99)
- **February 18, 1887** "your letter to E. J. Waggoner and A. T. Jones is good."; "very much in place"
- **November 1887** EJW at the Oakland GC Session read "a long reply he had prepared of my pamphlet" to some ministers
- "The principle of order established among us [has been] violated. Now many new things have sprung up among this body." (p. 102) "boldness and self conceit manifested by our young men"; "This movement on the Galatians question stands at the head of the list. It is the opening wedge by which this deluge has been let in." (p. 103)
- "I do not believe that a few private words to E. J. Waggoner and A. T. Jones is sufficient to cover such a course.... I believe that this thing needs to be publicly rebuked." (p. 103)

1888/10/14 letter from EGW to GIB:

- Response to his letter of 10/1 [see also p. 208]
- "I fail to discover in your letter the right ring. I do not see in your expressions in regard to others the love and respect that should exist between brethren. If you think you can indulge in feelings of contempt for men whom God has been raising up to fill important places in His work for this time because you are the president of the General Conference, you do not understand your true position. We all need, rather, to encourage these men who are evidencing that they are bearing burdens in the work--even if they are younger men...." (p. 86)
- "...you are working upon principles that are not altogether after God's order. Your understanding has become confused upon some things. You must not think that the Lord has placed you in the position that you now occupy as the only men who are to decide as to whether any more light and truth shall come to God's people. The spirit and influence of the ministers generally who have come to this meeting is to discard light. I am sorry that the enemy has power upon your minds to lead you to take such positions. They will be a snare to you and a great hindrance to the work of God, if God has ever spoken by me...." (pp. 86, 87)
- "Shall not we, my brother, acknowledge that God in mercy has been raising up other workmen besides ourselves to devise, and plan, and gain experience? And shall we regard them lightly because they may differ with us, honestly and conscientiously, upon the interpretation of some points of Scripture? Are we infallible?" (p. 88)
- "I cannot be pleased with your spirit, Brother Butler; it is not Christlike. I am sorry for you that you have not kept pace with the opening providence of God. You have mingled your own natural traits of character with your work. Sometimes your spirit has been softened and melted with tenderness, but false ideas of what belonged to your position in the work has turned your mind into wrong channels." (p. 89)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

- "You have special union with those who consider your work and your way of doing it all right. They seek your favor, confide in, and work to sustain you, while there are many who are far more acceptable than these men in the sight of One who is infinite in wisdom and who never makes a mistake, but upon whom you look with suspicion because they do not feel obliged to receive their impressions and ideas from human beings [who] act, only as they act, talk only as they talk, think only as they think and, in fact, make themselves little less than machines." (pp. 89, 90)
- prejudice and jealousy in his mind; not seeking to promote harmony and unity; unsanctified ambition, seeking to be first (pp. 90, 91)
- "not doing God's will in depreciating those who are fellow-workers"; "give them the same chance to obtain experience and to act, as you have had" (p. 91)
- "You speak of the affliction that came upon you because of the "way this matter (the question of the law in Galatians) has been pushed and urged by responsible men in the cause, and by your seeming attitude, which has brought me to my present condition more than any other one thing." I have no knowledge of taking any position in this matter. I have not with me the light God had given me on this subject, and which had been written, and I dared not make any rash statement in relation to it till I could see what I had written upon it. My attitude therefore could not be helped." (p. 92)
- "You speak, dear brother, of that terrible conference.... I was shown the attitude of some of the ministers, yourself in particular, at that meeting, and I can say with you, my brother, it was a terrible conference." (pp. 92, 93)
- "My guide .. stretched out his arms toward Dr. Waggoner, and to you, Elder Butler, and said in substance as follows: "Neither have all the light upon the law, neither position is perfect." (p. 93)
- "You have made grave charges against me in your letter sent to me at this place, but as yet I do not see their justice. I wrote to you from Switzerland [4/5/1887] in the fear of God. I was doing a work in this matter that was not pleasant to me, but I felt it my duty to do this work. If my letter caused so great consequences to you as five months' illness, I shall not be held accountable for it; for if you had received it in the right spirit, it would have had no such results. I wrote in the anguish of my soul in regard to the course you pursued in the [1886] General Conference [Session] two years since. The Lord was not pleased with that meeting. Your spirit, my brother, was not right. The manner in which you treated the case of Dr. Waggoner was perhaps after your own order, but not after God's order. The course you took was not excusable, even if his views were questionable. We must not crowd and push one another because others do not see just as we see. We must treat others with Christ-like courtesy, even if they differ with us." (pp. 96, 97)
- "You refer to your office as President of the General Conference, as if this justifies your course of action, which you deemed wholly right, but which, from the light the Lord has been pleased to give me, I deem to be wrong in some respects. The very fact that you are standing in a position of responsibility I urge upon you as the reason why you should show a forbearing, courteous, Christlike spirit at all times and under all circumstances." (p. 97)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

- "Let no man feel that his position as president, either of the General Conference or of a State conference, clothes him with a power over the consciences of others that is the least degree oppressive, for God will not sanction anything of this kind. He must respect the rights of all, and all the more because he is in a position where others will pattern after him." (p. 98)
- Extensive response to his misjudging JHK

1888/10/15 letter EGW to GIB

- "There are some minds which do not grow with the work, but allow the work to grow far beyond them, and they find themselves tired and worn before they comprehend the circumstances. Then when those whom God is qualifying to assist in the work, take hold of it in a little different way from that in which these responsible men have tried to do it, they should be very careful not to hinder these helpers, or to circumscribe the work." (p. 108)
- "The weary, worn minds of all the older brethren do not take in the greatness of the work in all its bearings, and are not inclined to keep pace with the opening providences of God." (pp. 108, 109)
- "Much, very much is now left undone which should have been done, because men have held things in their own finite hands, instead of proportioning the work to a larger number of workers, and trusting that God would help them. They have tried to take all branches of the work upon themselves, fearing others would not prove as efficient. Their wills have therefore controlled in everything, and through some unwise decisions, made because of their inability to grasp all the wants of the cause in its various parts, and as a result great losses have been sustained. The work has been bound about, not from design, but from not discerning the necessity of a different order of things to meet the demands for the time. This is largely due to the feeling of Elder Butler that position gave unlimited authority. Greater responsibilities were pressed upon him and accepted, than one person could carry; and the consequence was the demoralized condition of affairs, notwithstanding he may have done the very best he himself could do under the circumstances." (pp. 110, 111)
- "The efforts made here to close every avenue to light and truth which is supposed to disagree with the opinions of some leading men, are very unreasonable. Are these men infallible? Has God appointed them supreme judges of how light shall come to his people? I answer, No." (p. 113)
- "During the Conference at Battle Creek [1886], when the question of the law in Galatians was being examined, I was taken to a number of houses, and heard the unchristian remarks and criticisms made by the delegates. Then these words were spoken,: "They must have the truth as it is in Jesus, else it will not be a saving truth to them." "Without me," says Christ, "ye can do nothing. " When finite men shall cease to put themselves in the way, to hinder, then God will work in our midst as never before." (pp. 113, 114)
- "The knowledge Brother _____ communicated to me at that time and since then in regard to your positions and feelings, has distressed me beyond measure. The positions and ideas also which are entertained by Elder _____ are of that character to lead you both to occupy incorrect positions, where it would be impossible for me to stand with you; and if you maintain these

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

positions, I shall be compelled, not only to differ with you in some things, but to withstand your ideas and your influence. I was never more conscious of this than during the experience I have had here at this meeting. I have not the least hesitancy in saying that a spirit has been brought into this meeting, not of seeking to obtain light, but to stand barricading the way, lest a ray should come into the hearts and minds of the people, through some other channel than that which you had decided to be the proper one." (p. 116)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1889

1889

January							February							March						
Su	Mo	Tu	We	Th	Fr	Sa	Su	Mo	Tu	We	Th	Fr	Sa	Su	Mo	Tu	We	Th	Fr	Sa
			1	2	3	4						1	2						1	2
6	7	8	9	10	11	12	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
13	14	15	16	17	18	19	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	10	11	12	13	14	15	16
20	21	22	23	24	25	26	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	17	18	19	20	21	22	23
27	28	29	30	31			24	25	26	27	28			24	25	26	27	28	29	30
														31						
April							May							June						
Su	Mo	Tu	We	Th	Fr	Sa	Su	Mo	Tu	We	Th	Fr	Sa	Su	Mo	Tu	We	Th	Fr	Sa
	1	2	3	4	5	6				1	2	3	4							1
7	8	9	10	11	12	13	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
14	15	16	17	18	19	20	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	9	10	11	12	13	14	15
21	22	23	24	25	26	27	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	16	17	18	19	20	21	22
28	29	30					26	27	28	29	30	31		23	24	25	26	27	28	29
														30						
July							August							September						
Su	Mo	Tu	We	Th	Fr	Sa	Su	Mo	Tu	We	Th	Fr	Sa	Su	Mo	Tu	We	Th	Fr	Sa
	1	2	3	4	5	6					1	2	3	1	2	3	4	5	6	7
7	8	9	10	11	12	13	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
14	15	16	17	18	19	20	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	15	16	17	18	19	20	21
21	22	23	24	25	26	27	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	22	23	24	25	26	27	28
28	29	30	31				25	26	27	28	29	30	31	29	30					

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

October							November							December						
Su	Mo	Tu	We	Th	Fr	Sa	Su	Mo	Tu	We	Th	Fr	Sa	Su	Mo	Tu	We	Th	Fr	Sa
		1	2	3	4	5						1	2	1	2	3	4	5	6	7
6	7	8	9	10	11	12	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
13	14	15	16	17	18	19	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	15	16	17	18	19	20	21
20	21	22	23	24	25	26	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	22	23	24	25	26	27	28
27	28	29	30	31			24	25	26	27	28	29	30	29	30	31				

1889/01/01 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"The Present Crisis"; begins, "We feel deeply over the present state of the church whose members have long possessed a knowledge of those events which are to transpire near the close of time in fulfillment of prophetic history."	RH1889/01/01
1889/01/05 (Sabbath)	Sermon at Battle Creek	EGW	referred to in article "Where are the Nine?" RH1889/02/19; also in Lt 83, 1888: precious day; blessing in large measure; whole congregation moved; changed atmosphere from 4 weeks ago	RH1889/02/19; 3Bio p. 423 (Lt 83, 1888)
1889/01/06 (Sunday)	Letter	EGW to Mary White	Describing 1889/01/05 meeting	3Bio p. 423 (Lt 83, 1888)
1889/01/08 (Tuesday)	End of Battle Creek Meetings/ Revival		Tithe was repaid during this revival post Minneapolis	MS17, 1889 (Jan. 89 diary)
1889/01/08 (Tuesday)	Lecture	ATJ	First of Tremont Temple Lectures in Boston; series entitled "Our Constitution. Shall It Be Preserved as It Is?" First lecture was entitled, "What Is the True Relation that Exists Between Religion and the State"	Tremont Temple Lectures, pp. 1-4 (LLU Library Heritage Room, # 3 6056 00276506 3)
1889/01/08 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"God's Demands Upon His Servants"; obligation to share truth	RH1889/01/08

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1889/01/09 (Wednesday)	Trip	EGW	Left Battle Creek for S. Lancaster, arriving on the 11th	MS17, 1889 (Jan. 89 diary)
1889/01/09 (Wednesday)	Lecture	ATJ	Second of Tremont Temple Lectures in Boston; entitled, "The Constitutional Amendment"	Tremont Temple Lectures, pp. 4-8 (LLU Library Heritage Room, # 3 6056 00276506 3)
1889/01/10 (Thursday)	South Lancaster Meetings	EGW, ATJ, SNH	EGW arrived early Friday afternoon; spoke 11 times; "in the early morning meetings I tried to present the paternal love and care of God for his children"; report in March 5 RH	3Bio, p. 417 (from MS25, 1889); p. 425; RH1889/03/05 (in 1888, p. 267)
1889/01/11 (Friday)	Sermon at South Lancaster	EGW	"Go Work To-day in My Vineyard"	RH1889/04/09; (3Bio, p. 425 says this was on Sabbath afternoon)
1889/01/12 (Sabbath)	Talk in afternoon	EGW	"freedom in present to the people the necessity of obeying the law of God. It is not enough to say that we believe." "many hearts were touched, and many souls were fed on the bread that cometh down from heaven."	RH1889/03/05; 3Bio, p. 425 (see note under 1889/01/11)
1889/01/13 (Sunday)	Talk at South Lancaster	EGW	"Is It Well With My Soul?" NEED HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/03/19
1889/01/14 (Monday)	Sermon at South Lancaster	EGW	"The Necessity of Dying to Self" NEED HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/06/18
1889/01/15 (Tuesday)	Lecture	ATJ	Third of Tremont Temple Lectures in Boston; entitled, "The National Sunday Law Bill"	Tremont Temple Lectures, pp. 8-12 (LLU Library Heritage Room, # 3 6056 00276506 3)
1889/01/18 (Friday)	Letter	EGW to R. A. Underwood (cf. Lt 22a, 1889)	NEED HIGHLIGHTS	Lt 22, 1889 Lt 22a, 1889 1888 pp. 230 (22a begins p. 243)
1889/01/18	Social service 5-		"every one had a living testimony"; "I was not	RH1889/03/05

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
(Friday)	9 pm		able to sleep that night until nearly day. The Lord had visited his people"	
1889/01/19 (Sabbath)	Sermon in morning	ATJ	"great power"	3Bio, p. 427 (MS 17, 1889)
1889/01/19 (Sabbath)	Sermon at South Lancaster (afternoon?)	EGW	"In Him Is Light" NEED HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/02/26
1889/01/??	Morning Talk at South Lancaster	EGW	"The Need of Self Denial" NEED HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/03/12
1889/01/21 (Monday)	Final meeting at South Lancaster?			3Bio, p. 428
1889/01/22	Left S. Lancaster	EGW	Travelled 22nd to 24th to Washington DC	MS17, 1889 (Jan. 89 diary)
1889/01/25	Sermon at Washington, DC	EGW	"Christ's Comforting Assurance." Check whole: "How often we have read over the description of Christ's baptism with no thought that there was any particular significance in it for us. But it means everything to us. It means that there can be no excuse for our living in alienation from God. You may claim much leniency because of your human nature, of your temptations and trials, and seek to excuse yourself for sin because of inherited tendencies, but Christ gave himself in behalf of humanity, and there is no reason for failure. Christ bore temptations such as you will never be called upon to bear. He suffered as you will never suffer. He knew all your griefs, he has carried your sorrows. He has made it possible for you to be an overcomer. Do not say it is impossible for you to overcome."	ST June 24, 1889

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1889/01/26 (Sabbath)	Letter	EGW to R. A. Underwood	"The testimony I bore in that conference [Minneapolis] is the same testimony I have borne before and since that conference convened. The Lord imparted His spirit to me in a special manner on that occasion, Again and again did I bear my testimony to those assembled, in a clear and forcible manner, but that testimony was not received. When I came to Battle Creek, I repeated the same testimony in the presence of Elder Butler, but there was not one who had the courage to stand by my side and help Elder Butler to see that he, as well as others, had taken wrong positions, and had misapprehended my words, and had false ideas in reference to my position and work. The prejudice of Elder Butler was greater after hearing the various reports from our ministering brethren at that meeting in Minneapolis. Elder Butler presented the matter before me in a letter stating that my attitude at that conference just about broke the hearts of some of our ministering brethren at that meeting." (pp. 252, 253) NEED OTHER HIGHLIGHTS	Lt 3, 1889 1888 pp. 251
1889/01/26	Sermon at Washington, DC	EGW	"Looking for That Blessed Hope."	ST June 24, 1889
1889/01/??	Manuscript	The Discernment of Truth	NEED HIGHLIGHTS	Ms 16, 1889 1888 pp. 257
1889/02/02 (Sabbath)	Talk at Syracuse NY	EGW	in the PM	MS18, 1889 (Feb. 89 diary)
1889/02/04	Return to Battle	EGW	from trip to Massachusetts, New York,	3Bio, p. 417 (from

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

(Monday)	Creek		Washington	MS25, 1889)
1889/02/08 (Friday)	Letter	EGW to R. A. Underwood	NEED HIGHLIGHTS	Lt 23, 1889 1888 pp. 263
1889/02/14 (Thursday)	Meetings at Hillsdale MI	EGW	From 14th to 18th	MS18, 1889 (Feb. 89 diary)
1889/02/20 (Wednesday)	Moved from San to Miller house	EGW		MS18, 1889 (Feb. 89 diary)
1889/02/21 (Thursday)	Talk at Ministerial Institute	EGW		MS18, 1889 (Feb. 89 diary)
1889/02/22 (Friday)	Trip to Indianapolis	EGW	there from 23rd to 25th	MS18, 1889 (Feb. 89 diary)
1889/02/23 (Sabbath)	2Sermons at Indianapolis	EGW	"The Open Door" and "Christ Should Be Our Counselor" NEED HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/03/26; RH1889/04/16
1889/03/02 (Sabbath)	Spoke twice at Tabernacle	EGW	"necessity of religious in their homes, and of educating and training their children"; "necessity of thorough work in the home life"	1888 p. 269
1889/03/07 (Thursday)	Spoke at Tabernacle	EGW	no topic listed; 30 responded to call	1888 p. 270
1889/03/08 (Friday)	Consultation	EGW, ATJ, Dan Jones	"in regard to the work to be done in this church. We feel intensely anxious that the church as a whole shall recover herself from her lukewarm state."	1888 p. 271
1889/03/09 (Sabbath)	Sermon in forenoon	ATJ	"speaking from the fifth commandment. The Lord gave him freedom"	1888 p. 271
1889/03/09 (Sabbath)	Spoke in afternoon	EGW	"spoke to the people from Hebrews 2. I felt a solemn burden upon me for the church and urged upon them the necessity of taking up their neglected duties in their families. Home religion is needed. The congregation were somewhat stirred."; 100 responded to call	1888 p. 271

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1889/03/14 (Thursday)	Spoke at Tabernacle	EGW	"Felt deeply over the condition of the church. The burden was heavy upon me."	1888 p. 272
1889/03/22 (Friday)	Committee Meeting	EGW	"said to them some very plain things in reference to the spirit that prevailed at Minneapolis"	1888 p. 272
1889/03/23 (Sabbath)	Afternoon talk	ATJ; R. A. Underwood	"subject of the two covenants"; Underwood: "questions ...bringing confusion and perplexity"	1888 p. 272
1889/03/28 (Thursday)	Chicago Meetings	EGW and ATJ	through April 8 (Monday)	3Bio, p. 417 (from MS25, 1889); see also Kilgore's account in RH1889/05/07; see RH3/2/97 par 7 on how meetings themselves are not enough to bring Spirit
1889/03/??		Diary Entries	NEED HIGHLIGHTS	Ms 19, 1889 1888 pp. 269
1889/03/??	Moved from Sanitarium into a house in Battle Creek	EGW	P. T. Magan stayed with her sometime before leaving with S. N. Haskell on world trip	3Bio, p. 452; For God and CME, p. 29
1889/04/02 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"Conditions of Acceptance With God"	RH1889/04/02
1889/04/04 (Thursday)	Sermon	EGW	"The Secret of Unity" NEED HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/07/02
1889/04/04 (Thursday)			"There began to be a break on Thursday"	3Bio, p. 428 (Lt 1, 1889 in 1888, p. 286ff); see also Lt. 85, 1889, in 1888, p. 277ff
1889/04/04 (Thursday)	Letter	EGW to J. H. Morrison	NEED HIGHLIGHTS	Lt 49, 1889

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

		(Iowa Conf. Pres.)		1888 pp. 274
1889/04/05 (Friday)	Morning Talk at Chicago	EGW	"The Strength of God's People" NEED HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/06/25
1889/04/06 (Sabbath)	Sermon at Chicago	EGW	"A Lively Hope"	RH1889/08/06
1889/04/06 (Sabbath)	Sermon at Chicago	EGW	"Christ's Burden is Light"	ST1889/09/16
1889/04/07 (Sunday)	Morning Talk at Chicago	EGW	"Compassion for the Erring"	RH1889/07/16
1889/04/07 (Sunday)	Sermon at Chicago	EGW	"Christ May Dwell in Your Hearts by Faith"	RH1889/10/01
1889/04/07 (Sunday)	Letter	EGW to W. C. White	NEED HIGHLIGHTS	Lt 1, 1889 1888 pp. 286
1889/04/07	Letter	EGW to J. E. White (fragment)	NEED HIGHLIGHTS	Lt 14a, 1889 1888 pp. 292
1889/04/09	Morning Talk at Chicago	EGW	"The Test of Doctrine"	RH1889/04/09
1889/04/23 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"The Duty of the Present Hour"; begins, "The present hour, involving our dearest interests, is an hour of momentous importance. Our rights as individuals and churches are brought into question in the agitation on the enforcement of Sunday observance."	RH1889/04/23
1889/04/30 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"Should Glorify God"	
1889/04/??	Letter "To My Dear Brethren"	EGW	Sarcastic remarks were passed from one to another, ridiculing their brethren A. T. Jones , E. J. Waggoner , and Willie C. White , and myself There was seemingly a fascination ... in	Apr. --, 1889 Lt 85, 1889; (1888, p. 277)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			doubting and speaking and writing bitter things as the result of skepticism and question and unbelief.	
1889/05/02	Letter to J. Fargo	EGW	"Dear Brother Fargo: I have been reading the letter of Elder Butler's written in answer to the letter I wrote to him just before the Week of Prayer. In that letter he made the statement that the position I took at the General Conference nearly broke the heart of my ministering brethren, and he thought the wound was not healed and never would be healed. He stated to me that Eld. Goodrich and Eld. Fargo and some of my very best friends had made this statement to him." (p. 294) "I write you these particulars that you may see if you have done all that you ought to do in regard to the removing the impression you and your ministering brethren have left upon Elder Butler's mind which have misled him and he was, poor man, sick both in body and mind, broken in mind, yet treated as one who was sound and his imaginings as correct as the mind of God." (p. 299) NEED OTHER HIGHLIGHTS	Lt 50, 1889 1888 pp. 294
1889/05/06 (Monday)	Left Battle Creek	EGW	We left Battle Creek, Mich., May 6, 1889, to attend the camp-meeting at Ottawa, Kan. After a pleasant and profitable visit with our friends at the Chicago mission, and a lay-over of five hours at Lawrence, Kan., we arrived at Forest Park, Ottawa, at eight o'clock, Tuesday evening.	{1888 386.1}
1889/05/07 (Tuesday)	Kansas Workers' Meeting and	EGW, ATJ, J. S.	Workers' Meeting through May 21 (Tuesday); Campmeeting May 21-28 (Tuesday); report in	3Bio, p. 417 (from MS25, 1889);

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
	Campmeeting	Washburn	RH1889/07/23 "Camp-Meeting at Ottawa, Kansas"; EGW arrived Tuesday evening. J. S. Washburn's visit with EGW; she said, "EJW can teach R/F more clearly than I can"	RH1889/07/23 1888, p. 307 Washburn 1950/06/04 interview (WDF242, EGW Estate)
1889/05/07 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"The Necessity of Connection With Christ"	RH1889/05/07
1889/05/08 (Wednesday)	Early Morning Meeting testimony	EGW	"Wednesday I attended the early morning meeting and bore a decided testimony and entreated all present not to act over Minneapolis, and not to be like those Paul describes in Hebrews 4:2. I then entreated them to humble their hearts before God and put away their sins by repentance and confession, and receive the messages God sends them through His delegated servants."	1888, p. 307
1889/05/09 (Thursday)	Early Morning Meeting testimony	EGW	"Thursday morning I attended the early morning meeting and felt that I must be more explicit. I was led out to speak more freely in regard to the conference held in Minneapolis, and the spirit that our brethren brought to that Conference."	1888, p. 307
1889/05/12 (Sunday)	Morning Talk	EGW	"Picking Flaws" Now brethren I want to tell you, when the Spirit of God comes into our midst, it will strike the minds that are ready to receive it. But if their minds are not open to receive it, they are all ready to pass judgment upon the messenger and the words spoken. In the place of coming to God	Ms 2, 1889 1888 pp. 302

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>and asking Him to give them a new heart and a new mind, that the transforming influence of the grace of God shall be upon them, they commence to find fault and pick flaws. It doesn't strike them, and it must harmonize with their ideas and they will stand right there until these things are culled out of the way, and they place themselves right there to judge. This is the way it was at Minneapolis. {1888 303.1}</p> <p>It is because I know the very same spirit is here, and that we should not give place to it for a moment that I say these things. I know that while the Spirit of God will make impressions upon human minds the enemy will come in and make the most of any little thing that it is possible to make and the leaven will begin to work because the devil wants it so. Now brethren and sisters I want to place you on your guard. I want to ask you if you are satisfied with your coldness, your unbelief, your backslidings. Have you not had enough of it? If not, the devil will give you all you desire. We don't want any more. {1888 304.1}</p>	
1889/05/12 (Sunday)	Letter	EGW to "Children of the Household"	<p>Highlights on repentance and confession [can this apply to us today?]:</p> <p>"There were some ministers from Iowa who came armed and equipped to leaven the camp with the very same spirit that was so prominent in Minneapolis. Brother Jones had labored every day, speaking three times a day, but it seemed so hard to make an impression. {1888 307.1}</p> <p>"We arrived here on Tuesday evening [May 7].</p>	<p>Lt 14, 1889</p> <p>1888 pp. 307</p>

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>Wednesday I attended the early morning meeting and bore a decided testimony and entreated all present not to act over Minneapolis, and not to be like those Paul describes in Hebrews 4:2. I then entreated them to humble their hearts before God and put away their sins by repentance and confession, and receive the messages God sends them through His delegated servants." {1888 307.2}</p> <p>Thursday morning I attended the early morning meeting and felt that I must be more explicit. I was led out to speak more freely in regard to the conference held in Minneapolis, and the spirit that our brethren brought to that Conference. I felt that it was not enough to longer deal in general terms uttering truths which might be assented to, but that would not cut deep in the fleshy tables of the heart. The work to be done demanded something more than smooth words, for God would put His rebuke upon anything and everything savoring of the same kind of spirit and influence that was brought into Minneapolis--doubts, cavilings, playing upon words, turning aside from the close reproofs of the Spirit of God, and regarding them as idle fables and ridiculing and misrepresenting and quibbling upon words." {1888 307.3}</p> <p>"I related in the Thursday morning meeting some things in reference to the Minneapolis meeting." {1888 308.2}</p> <p>[Lengthy review of what happened in</p>	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>Minneapolis, through {1888 315.3}; responses of Kansas Conference president and others confirmed what she had said: 316.1, 316.2]</p> <p>"Thursday afternoon I spoke to the people, although I was weak, for the air was depressed. The word was received in just that way and in just that spirit that the individual hearers possessed. Those who were watching to find somebody to pick flaws in, whose hearts were barricaded with unbelief, thought Sister White did not talk with much spirit. Those who wanted light and truth were fed and considered the words spoken as from God. I had a long talk with young Brother Washburn, who opened his heart frankly to me." {1888 317.1}</p> <p>"Friday morning again I read some things before the people assembled, in reference to Minneapolis and the way my brethren treated the servants whom the Lord sent to them with messages of truth. Then several bore testimony in regard to their experience at the meeting at Minneapolis; and yet we did not seem to break through." {1888 317.2}</p> <p>"Sabbath Brother A. T. Jones talked upon the subject of justification by faith, and many received it as light and truth. I spoke in the afternoon, and the Lord strengthened me to bear my testimony with freedom. Then there were many testimonies borne, testifying that they appreciated the light and truth presented to them. But it seemed difficult for those who had been dwelling in an atmosphere of doubt, to take the</p>	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>position of learners. They would quibble at little points that were of no consequence. The leaven that has wrought in Iowa Conference, was in our midst." {1888 317.3}</p> <p>"Sunday morning I attended the meeting, and prayed and talked. I bore to the company assembled a plain, clear, sharp testimony, taking up again a solemn reproof against the sin of our doubts and unbelief; that in every congregation Satan had his agents right among us through whom he could work. Their natural and acquired abilities he could use if there was any chance for him to do so." {1888 317.4}</p> <p>"Would God that those who acted a part in this work would have repented before God, after reflection, that they had seen that they were mistaken in Sister White and in their brethren ministers, [that] they had been as humble as Willie White and made as clean a confession as he did, broad enough to cover the wound he feared he had made. His course put to blush and shame those who have displeased God and injured their brethren in a most unchristian manner, which has involved them in darkness and perplexity, in which their own spirit and natural hearts have involved them. {1888 324.1}</p> <p>"You may be annoyed because I keep this matter before you, but happy will you be if you see this matter as it is, if your eyes are opened to see the spiritual darkness and corruption of your own hearts, and repent. {1888 324.2}</p>	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>"May 13. [Monday] This morning there was a precious meeting of confession. Brethren Porter, Washburn, and Wakeham, all have yielded their opposition and surrendered to God. Brother Wakeham's testimony was that he had enjoyed more of the Spirit of God in the last 24 hours than he had done in all his life before. He was getting free and rejoicing in the Lord. {1888 324.3}</p> <p>"Brother Porter bore a clear, free testimony. Brother Washburn also rejoiced in God. Oh, how grateful is my soul to see these, who have been enshrouded in an atmosphere of unbelief, now talking faith, now grasping the righteousness of Christ; and these who, ignorantly and in their unbelief, have let unholy thoughts and feelings into their hearts, and then grieved the Spirit of God, seek God while He may be found, call upon Him while He is nigh." {1888 324.4}</p>	
1889/05/??	Testimony	EGW	"Unfounded Reports"; regarding judgment passed to living	5T 692-696 1888 pp. 326
1889/06/02	Letter	EGW to H. Miller	"The powers of heaven shall be shaken. Christ is coming in power and great glory, but His coming is not such a mystery as the things to take place before that event. Man must be a partaker of the divine nature in order to stand in this evil time, when the mysteries of satanic agencies are at work. Only by the divine power united with the human can souls endure through these times of trial. Says Christ, "Without me ye	Lt 5, 1889 1888 pp. 330

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			can do nothing." Then there must be far less of self and more of Jesus." {1888 332.1}	
1889/06/05 (Wednesday)	Williamsport PA Campmeeting	EGW	EGW spoke 10 times; meetings through June 11 (Tuesday); trip to Williamsport in RH1889/07/30 "Experience en Route From Battle Creek to Williamsport"; more description in RH1889/08/13 "Camp-Meeting at Williamsport, Pa"	3Bio, p. 417 (from MS25, 1889); (3Bio, p. 431 says she spoke 13 times); RH1889/07/30; RH1889/08/13
1889/06/11 (Tuesday)	Rome NY Campmeeting	EGW	through June 18 (Tuesday); report in RH1889/09/03 "Camp-Meeting at Rome, N.Y"; but 1888 p. 337 says June 19	3Bio, p. 418 (from MS25, 1889); RH1889/09/03
1889/06/14 (Friday)	Letter	EGW to U. Smith (unfinished)	"walking like a blind man into the prepared net of the enemy"; "light is becoming darkness to him and darkness light"; "I have read your article in Review. Now there was no call whatever for you to write as you did"	Lt 55, 1889 1888 pp. 336
1889/06/15 (Sabbath)	Sermon	EJW	spoke in forenoon	MS20, 1889 (diary Jun. 15-28)
1889/06/16 (Sunday)	Talk	EGW	in afternoon on claims of the law (is this different than the Wednesday talk?)	MS20, 1889 (diary Jun. 15-28)
1889/06/19 (Wednesday)	Sermon at Rome NY "Christ and the Law"	EGW	See file "MS51889.doc" for analysis. <i>Very Significant</i> on "the law and the gospel going hand in hand." (Dec. 1888, 1888 217.3) Other items: 1. "Settings"--new, different, false, true 2. "the framework of the gospel" 3. "men - trees - walking" 4. time of trouble - here is our strength: COR 5. "Smith's articles in the <i>Review</i> ": "he doesn't know what he is talking about"; "discarding the claims of law" 6. "my husband understood""conversations with	Ms 5, 1889 1888 pp. 337

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			my husband"; "every fiber of my heart said Amen" 7. "How I long to see the tidal wave pouring over the people" (This could have been on the 16th (see the 11th and 16th entries.)	
1889/06/22 (Sabbath)	Talk in Battle Creek	ATJ	spoke in forenoon "with much power, and a deep impression was made upon the people"; EGW had talk in afternoon	MS20, 1889 (diary Jun. 15-28)
1889/06/25 (Tuesday)	Wexford MI Campmeeting		through July 2 (Tuesday)	3Bio, p. 418 (from MS25, 1889)
1889/06/26 (Wednesday)	Trip to Wexford MI	EGW	travelled 26th and 27th	MS20, 1889 (diary Jun. 15-28)
1889/06/28 (Friday)	Talk	ATJ	"spoke with great freedom upon the righteousness of Christ. The people drink in this heaven-sent message as the earth drinks in the rain which comes upon it"; EGW spoke in afternoon on 1 Pet. 1:1-3	MS20, 1889 (diary Jun. 15-28)
1889/06/??	Manuscript "Experience Following the Minneapolis Conference"	EGW	1. "most grievous trial of my life" 2. "stand, as it were, alone"; "stood nearly alone" 3. like Reformers treated, like her family treated by Methodist church; "hoped that there would not be the necessity for another coming out" (reformers became bigoted) 4. "from this time I must look alone to God" 5. "deifying of humans" 6. "the course that had been pursued at Minneapolis was cruelty to the Spirit of God"	Ms 30, 1889 1888 pp. 352-381 (compare 1904/12/15: condition unchanged)
1889/07/08	Article	EGW	"Christ's Yoke is Easy"; NEED TO CHECK OUT	ST07/08/89 and ST07/15/89
1889/07/17	Left on world trip	S. N. Haskell and P. T.		For God and CME, p. 33

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

		Magan		
1889/08/25 (Sunday)	Kalamazoo MI Campmeeting	EGW	meetings through September 2 (Monday); EGW there when?	3Bio, p. 418 (from MS25, 1889)
1889/08/27 (Tuesday)	Saginaw MI Meeting	EGW	meetings through September 3 (Tuesday); EGW there when?	3Bio, p. 418 (from MS25, 1889)
1889/09/10 (Tuesday)	Colorado Campmeeting	EGW	through September 17 (Tuesday)	3Bio, p. 418 (from MS25, 1889)
1889/09/10 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"Tithes and Offerings", from advance sheets of Sister White's forth-coming work, "Patriarchs and Prophets"	RH1889/09/10
1889/09/13 (Friday)	Remarks in the Ministers Tent	EGW	<p>"The Need of a True Concept of Righteousness by Faith" (Counsels to Ministers, Denver, Colorado) ; see file "MS27, 1889.doc"</p> <p>Highlights:</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Home religion 2. Ignorant of what constitutes faith 3. Satan has nearly eclipsed the views we should have and must have of Jesus Christ 4. The commandments of God and the faith of Jesus are both important, immensely important, and must be given with equal force and power. 5. The faith of Jesus is not comprehended. We must talk it, we must live it, we must pray it, and educate the people to bring this part of the message into their home life. 6. Christ ... be the theme of contemplation and adoration 7. meditate upon the mysteries of redemption especially the mediatorial work of Christ for this time. 8. involves lifting the cross, has been lost sight 	<p>Ms 17, 1889</p> <p>1888 pp. 429-436</p>

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			of, and is buried beneath the rubbish of formality. It must be rescued and be reset in the framework of present truth. Its claims must be asserted, and its position given it in the third angel's message.	
1889/09/17 (Tuesday)	Article	EGW	"Offerings for the Poor", from advance sheets of Sister White's forth-coming work, "Patriarchs and Prophets"	RH1889/09/17
1889/10/18 (Friday)	General Conference Session opened		to November 11	3Bio, p. 431, 448
1889/10	GC Session	EGW	At the General Conference of 1889, resolutions were presented in regard to the color line. Such action is not called for. Let not men take the place of God, but stand aside in awe, and let God work upon human hearts, both white and black, in His own way. He will adjust all these perplexing questions. We need not prescribe a definite plan of working. Leave an opportunity for God to do something. We should be careful not to strengthen prejudices that ought to have died just as soon as Christ redeemed the soul from the bondage of sin. Sin rests upon us as a church because we have not made greater effort for the salvation of souls among the colored people.... [Corporate Sin]	{SW 15.1 & 2}
1889/10/22 (Tuesday)	Article "Individual Responsibility in the Church"		SERMON IN BASEL, SWITZERLAND, FEB. 22, 1887.	RH1889/10/22
1889/10/29 (Tuesday)	Letter to Mary White	EGW	In GC Session no dissension; light came at Minneapolis and during the past year highly	3Bio, p. 432 (Lt 76, 1889, in 1888 p. 450ff);

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			appreciated; a number apparently stand where they did at Minneapolis	see also MS10, 1889, in 1888, p. 447ff.
1889/10/31	Ministerial Institute began		157 students; URS, WWP, EJW instructors, to last 20 weeks (5 months)	<i>W. W. Prescott</i> , p. 74
1889/10/??	Manuscript	EGW	"The Excellence of Christ" (includes description of GC Session: spirit of Minneapolis "is not here"; testimonies: last year best of their lives; A. T. Jones, justification by faith, "feast of fat things"; other powerfully descriptive terms)	1888, p. 447ff (MS10, 1889)
1889/11/05 (Tuesday)	Article "God Warns Men of His Coming Judgments"	EGW	ADD HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/11/05
1889/11/12 (Tuesday)	Article "The Disciples of Christ Are One in Him"	EGW	ADD HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/11/12
1889/12/03 (Tuesday)	Article "The Need of a Deeper Knowledge of God"	EGW	ADD HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/12/03
1889/12/17 (Tuesday)	Article "The Duty of Paying Tithes and Offerings"	EGW	ADD HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/12/17
1889/12/17 (Tuesday)	Article "Christmas Address to the Young"	EGW	ADD HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/12/17
1889/12/24 (Tuesday)	Article "The Work of	EGW	ADD HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/12/24

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
------------------	--------------	-----------------------------------	---------------------	-----------------------

	Preparing for the New Year"			
1889/12/24 (Tuesday)	Article "An Address in Regard to the Sunday Movement"	EGW	ADD HIGHLIGHTS	RH1889/12/24
1889/12/30 (Monday)	Article "What Was Secured by the Death of Christ"	EGW	ADD HIGHLIGHTS	ST1889/12/30

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1890

[Go to Top](#)

1890/01/29 (Wednesday)	Morning Talk	EGW	NEED HIGHLIGHTS	RH 2/18/90 1888 pp. 533
1890/02/03 (Sunday)	Remarks at the Bible School, Battle Creek, "Responding to New Light"	EGW	NEED HIGHLIGHTS	Ms 9, 1890 1888 pp. 536 (edited and printed in 1890/03/18 RH article "The Present Message", 1888, p. 545, but says talk 2/4)
1890/02/06 (Thursday)	Morning Talk "Open the Heart to Light"	EGW	"No one has said that we shall find perfection in any man's investigations, but this I do know, that our churches are dying for the want of teaching on the subject of righteousness by faith in Christ, and for kindred truths." "O may we act as men who want light!" (p. 548)	1888 p. 547 (published 1890/03/25 RH)
1890/02/06 (Thursday)	Remarks at Bible School, "Who Will Accept the Light from Heaven"	EGW	"And when you go from this place, Oh be so full of the message that it is like fire shut up in your bones, that you cannot hold your peace. It is true men will say, 'You are too excited; you are making too much of this matter, and you do not think enough of the law; now, you must think more of the law; don't be all the time reaching for this righteousness of Christ, but build up the law.' Let the law take care of itself. We have been at work on the law until we get as dry as the hills of Gilboa, without dew or rain. Let us trust in the merits of Jesus Christ of Nazareth." (p. 557)	Ms 10, 1890 1888 pp. 549 (edited and printed in 1890/03/11 RH article "Christ Prayed for Unity Among His Disciples", 1888, p. 559)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1890/02/07 (Friday)	Remarks at Bible School, "Lessons from the Vine"	EGW	NEED HIGHLIGHTS	Ms 56, 1890 1888 pp. 561 (Edited version in 1890/03/25 RH article "Open the Heart to Light", 1888, p. 547, but it says "Feb. 6")
1890/03/01 (Sabbath)	Sermons	EGW	Last Sabbath , I spoke in forenoon upon Christ's riding into Jerusalem. It made a solemn impression upon the full house. In the afternoon I spoke about one hour and I said just as straight things as God ever gave me to speak, then called them forward. The front seats back to the post were all occupied. Then the side seats, many of them, were filled. A number of backsliders came forward, some making a start for the first time. Leon Smith came forward, Robert Sawyer and many youth. We then prayed and then those who came forward bore their testimony. Robert Sawyer has started again to try, not, he says, in his own strength, but in the strength of Jesus, to be a Christian. This meeting made a very decided impression. {1888 590.4}, From this time I went into the morning meetings . I had a talk with Larson, then with Porter, but their minds are cloudy. The Lord gave me great strength, freedom and power to speak in the morning meetings . {1888 591.1}	{1888 590.4}, {1888 591.1} letter 3/7 to WCW
1890/03/06 (Thursday)	Vision/dream re covenants	EGW	Shown that "that evidences in regard to the covenants were clear and convincing"	See 1890/03/08 Letter 59, 1890; 1888, p. 604

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1890/03/08 (Sabbath)	Discourse	EJWaggoner	EGW: "a most powerful discourse"; "testimony was unanimous that God spoke through him"	1888, p. 617
1890/03/08 (Sabbath)	Sermon	EGW	"Now I tell you here before God, that the covenant question, as it has been presented, is the truth. It is the light. In clear lines it has been laid before me. And those that have been resisting the light, I ask you whether they have been working for God, or for the devil. It is the clear light of heaven, and it means much to us. It means to show us that you can not depend upon your own smartness and your criticisms, but you must hang your helpless soul upon Jesus Christ, and upon Him alone. God help you to see. God help you to understand." NEED OTHER HIGHLIGHTS	Ms 4, 1890 1888, p. 593
1890/03/08 (Sabbath)	Letter to Uriah Smith	EGW, Uriah Smith	Told him "that evidences in regard to the covenants were clear and convincing"	Letter 59, 1890 1888, p. 599
1890/03/09 (Sunday)	Sermon "The Spirit of Discernment"	EGW	NEED HIGHLIGHTS	Ms 2, 1890 (This is either a duplicate, see 03/16, or there are two sermons in one manuscript) 1888, p. 606
1890/03/09 (Sunday)	Letter to W. C. White and wife	EGW	"the position of the covenants I believed as presented in my Volume I [Patriarchs and Prophets]. If that was Dr. Waggoner's position then he had the truth. We hope in God."	Letter 82, 1890 1888, p. 617
1890/03/10 (Monday)	Letter to W. C. White and wife	EGW	(1) "I am much pleased to learn that Professor Prescott is giving the same lessons in his class to the students that Brother Waggoner has been	Letter 30, 1890 1888, p. 623

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			giving. He is presenting the covenants." (2) "Since I made the statement last Sabbath that the view of the covenants as it had been taught by Brother Waggoner was truth, it seems that great relief has come to many minds."	
1890/03/10 (Monday)	Letter to W. A. Colcord	EGW	"Elder Butler and Elder Smith are men who, had they been where God would have had them, would have stood by my side to help me in place of hindering me in the work which the Lord has given me to do. Those who have not had the experience and the light that these men have had are only accountable for the light which God has given them. "But the attitude of these two brethren, their words and their influence, have created for me labor, one hundredfold more taxing than it would have been if they had stood in the counsel of God. But they have not done this."	Letter 60, 1890 1888, p. 620-621
1890/03/11 (Tuesday)	Article, "Christ Prayed for Unity Among His Disciples"	EGW	NEED HIGHLIGHTS	RH 3/11/90 1888 pp. 559 (from 1890/02/06 talk, Ms10, 1890 which has Feb. 6 date)
1890/03/12 (Wednesday)	"Meeting of the prominent ones"	EGW, others	EGW called the meeting. See list of names. (1) EJW and SS lessons (2) "Ever-ready evading of the testimonies" (3) Review of Minneapolis (4) Meetings in Battle Creek since Minneapolis (5) "My testimony had been made of none effect" (6) Letter from California to Butler regarding	1888, p. 627, 628

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			plans "to drive the law in Galatians" (7) Confronted Uriah Smith: "ought to be the last one to hedge up my way"	
1890/03/13 (Thursday)	Letter to Willie and Mary White	EGW	See under 1890/03/12 meeting; NEED OTHER HIGHLIGHTS	Letter 83, 1890 1888, p. 627
1890/03/16 (Sunday)	Sermon "Cherishing Faith, Not Doubt"	EGW	"a few words in reference to faith" "very natural for us to foster unbelief" = "the besetting sin of God's people" "not been natural for me to believe for myself ... in regard to myself and my work" "ever since the Minneapolis meeting" "God has been speaking to me as He has done for the last forty-five years" "darkest unbelief", "miseries of unbelief", "path of unbelief", "every meeting where I have been ... a pressure of unbelief", "just as evident as it ever has been" "all the filth of unbelief" "never have greater light and evidence" "God has been speaking and His power has been in our midst" "works against the light and the evidences that have been presented since the Minneapolis meeting" "when He manifests His power as He has manifested it, it is very nigh the sin of the Holy Ghost to disbelieve it" "position of doubting and unbelief" "body of darkness" "scatters the seeds of darkness everywhere" "unsettles the confidence of the people in the very truths that God wants to	Ms. 2, 1890 (This is either a duplicate, see 03/09, or there are two sermons in one manuscript) 1888, pp. 636-641 (note that same sermon is on pp. 610-616, out of chronological order, and not referenced in table of contents; also given here a title not given on p. 636) Note: there are two Ms. 2, 1890!

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>come to His people"</p> <p>"God has raised up men here to carry the truth to His people, and that this is the truth"</p> <p>"talk unbelief, and cherish it"</p> <p>"preparation for the last great day"</p> <p>"something beyond anything I ever saw in all my experience"</p>	
1890/03/18 (Tuesday)	Article, "The Present Message"	EGW	NEED HIGHLIGHTS	<p>RH 3/18/90</p> <p>1888 pp. 545 (says, "Morning talk at Battle Creek, Mich., Feb. 4, 1890, but edited from Ms 9, 1890 which has Feb. 3 date)</p>
1890/03/19 (Wednesday)	Letter to Willie and Mary White	EGW	<p>More details on the meetings; NEED HIGHLIGHTS (Mrs. Butler's recent paralysis mentioned)</p>	<p>Letter 84, 1890</p> <p>1888, p. 642</p>
1890/03/21	Apparently left for Chicago	EGW	Before end of Ministerial Institute on 3/25; " I shall not leave for Chicago if it seems necessary to remain to help; but if it is best, shall go to Chicago one week from next Friday."	1888 622.4
1890/03/25 (Tuesday)	Article, "Open the Heart to Light"	EGW	NEED HIGHLIGHTS	<p>RH 3/25/90</p> <p>1888 pp. 547 (says, "Morning talk at Battle Creek, Mich., Feb. 6, 1890"; there is also a different talk, Ms 10, 1890, which has Feb. 6 date, but which was edited and printed</p>

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
				in the article in the Mar. 11 RH)
1890/05/19 (Friday)	Letter to WCW	EGW	"A few days since Sister Butler was stricken down with paralysis and was unconscious for days. Yesterday a letter came that she is conscious, yet helpless. One-half of her is helpless. She cannot yet talk. Elder Butler must be passing through severe trials, I pity him from my heart."	Letter 84, 1890 1888, p. 642-644 (quote from p. 644)
1890/06/21 (Sabbath)	Letter to O. A. Olsen	EGW	"Satan had worked up matters so that my burdens and labors would be fifty-fold greater than there was any need of these being. Brother Butler has been at the foundation of it all, but he makes no confession and writes in the papers as though he were all right."	Letter 115, 1890 1888, p. 675-682 (quote from p. 676)
1890/10/07 (Tuesday)	Letter to O. A. Olsen	EGW	Regarding Uriah Smith and G. I. Butler: "These men are and have been for years counteracting the work the Lord would have done to keep clear eyesight in the church and purge them from wrongs." "They are unfaithful; they do not work with the captain of our salvation and keep step with the providence of God." "I consider the position and work of Elders Butler, Farnsworth, Smith, and numerous others, is to unsettle the faith of the people of God by things which they say but which they ought not to say, and things left unsaid which they ought to say."	Letter 20, 1890 1888, p. 714-719 (quote from p. 715 and 717)
1890/10/31 (Friday)	Ministerial Institute	Battle Creek	Began this date, continue through Friday, February 27, 1891	<i>Return of the Latter Rain</i> , first edition, p. 425

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1890/11/03 (Monday)	Vision	EGW	At Salamanca, NY NEED HIGHLIGHTS	Ms 40, 1890 1888, p. 917ff (recorded in March 1891)
1890/11/20 (Thursday)	Diary	EGW	See diary entries starting 11/20; this day in New York City [focus is on publishing ministry]	21MR446.1 (Ms 29, 1890)
1890/11/21 (Friday)	Diary	EGW	See diary entries; "men who are placed in positions of responsibility are not to betray sacred trusts. I have a message for you to those who are serving self" (447.1) "God desires the pure gospel to be preached to His people. Selfishness will appear in many ways." (447.4) "An independent, self-sufficient spirit has been coming into our publishing house in Battle Creek." (447.5) "Who has carried the burden of the work during the years of its existence? Who has practiced self-denial and self-sacrifice? The Lord made a place for His staunch servants, whose voices have been heard in warning." (449.2)	21MR446.2 to 449.2 (Ms 29, 1890)
1890/11/22 (Sabbath)	Diary	EGW	See diary entries; this day in Brooklyn; "Many of these expressed their desire to be clothed with the garments of Christ. It was evident that the Spirit of the Lord was making deep impressions on the minds of all present." (450.4) "This was a precious day to our souls, a season long to be remembered, never, never to be forgotten." (450.5)	21MR449.3 to 450.5 (Ms 29, 1890)
1890/11/24 (Monday)	Diary	EGW	See diary entries; "why they were advised by conference presidents and canvassing agents not to canvass for <i>The Great Controversy</i> and	21MR450.6 to 456.1 (Ms 29, 1890)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p><i>Patriarchs and Prophets.</i>" (451.2) "God's messengers speak words that are truth, but men do not want to accept them. False waymarks will be made. Signboards pointing in the wrong direction will be set up. Men connected with the publishing house will form a ring, the members of which will voice the words spoken by one another." (453.2) "It is not enough for them to assent to the truth. The question is, Are they sanctified through the truth? Is the truth brought into the inmost sanctuary of the soul?" (453.3) "The principles designed by Jehovah to control the work have been departed from. Self has been woven into the work." (454.1) "There is a lifting up of self. Too much confidence is shown in what man can do, and too little in what God can do, and therefore man's wisdom has become foolishness." (454.3) "The consecration, the vital piety and humility which God requires, does not exist. Self is exalted, and Jesus, the blessed and only Potentate, the Mediator between God and man, does not work with them. Satan's insinuations are credited, and God's plain command in regard to mercy and tender compassion is ignored." (455.1) MORE THAN PUBLISHING WORK: "Those who are handling sacred things in the publishing institutions and in every branch of God's work are invited to enter the work prepared to put forth the highest powers of their mental and moral energies. They are continually to study, not the will of man, but the will of God. His</p>	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>grace must be revealed in all their work, of whatever kind and degree it may be. Every day the proud heart must be humbled before God, lest He humble it. The success of the work will be proportionate to the consecration, self-denial, and self-sacrifice which is blended with it." (455.2) "I was instructed that the Lord's will is not being done by the men in the office who grasp such large wages. Things are taking a mold decidedly contrary to the principles upon which the publishing work was established. Serious mistakes have been made in exalting business above the service and worship of God." (21MR 455.3) "We see home relations neglected. We see broken-down family altars. We see the first love left, the religion of Christ expelled from the soul, to give place to constantly increasing speculations. Men are leaving God and heaven out of their reckoning. It is regarded as a waste of time to search the heart. The Bible is neglected. A multitude of cares over-balance the truth in the heart, and the spiritual eyesight is blinded. They need the heavenly anointing, oh, so much" (456.1)</p>	
1890/11/25 (Tuesday)	Letter to US	EGW	<p>"You were a man like Elder Butler, - would not confess a wrong step but would make many more wrong steps to justify your first wrong step, when, if you would overcome that stubbornness that is ingrained into your life and character, the power of God would make you a man of efficiency to the very close of time. But unless you become a new bottle, the wine of</p>	<p>Letter 73, 1890</p> <p>1888, p. 732-734</p> <p>(quote from p. 733)</p>

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			light and the power of the grace of God could not come to you."	
1890/12/06 (Sabbath)	Letter to WCW, JEW, and wife	EGW	"I have loved Brother Smith next to my own husband and children, because he has had a part in the work for so many years. I have highly esteemed Elder Butler. But these men have left me alone--these men, to whom the Lord has spoken several times that they should stand united with my husband and myself in closest union till the close of time. They have caused me such sadness and grief of spirit as I cannot describe. I felt my husband's death, oh, how keenly God alone knows, but I have felt the cruel course of these men toward the work of God He has given me to do, more keenly than the death of my husband."	Letter 109, 1890 1888, p. 735-742 (quote from p. 741)
1890/12/15	Letter to O. A. Olsen	EGW	Spoke of meetings in Danvers, Massachusetts, also at Lynn. "When I see how much the Spirit of God is needed , and how much it is appreciated , I feel wholly reconciled to visit these places. I am treated by the people with respect and confidence. After the severe trials and hard labor I have undergone in Battle Creek, only to be met with a refusal to receive the message, this spirit refreshes my soul . I have a deep-seated conviction that my work is not to be one of perpetual conflict, that the Lord does not call upon me to brace and push for every inch done. The men who should have held up my hands in the work have been laboring to the best of their ability to weaken and discourage me. My	1888 p. 743.1 through 749.1; Letter 43, 1890

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>strength has been spent in beating against the walls of wicked prejudice and opposition. They do not see and understand, and I fear sometimes they never will. "{1888 744.3}</p> <p>"Time and time again the Lord has longed to communicate His Spirit in rich measure, but there was no place for it to rest. It was not recognized or valued. The blindness of mind, the hardness of hearts interpreted it as something of which they should be afraid. Some hidden evil lurks in the heart to hinder the manifestation of the power of God, and His Spirit cannot descend." {1888 745.1}</p> <p>"When the leaders cease to obstruct the way, the work of God will progress in Battle Creek. The missionary spirit will revive and the church will act in the sense of her obligation to God and the world. In the highest sense God's people will be missionaries." {1888 745.2}</p> <p>"Again and again the Lord has sent His Spirit to change the attitude of His people by infusing into the church a living, working principle. But unconsecrated elements have been at work, and the church has been rocked to sleep in the cradle of carnal security. The God of Israel has opened the windows of heaven and sent to the world rich floods of light, but that light has been rejected. The spirit manifested in Battle Creek has been the spirit of many churches. The power of God, the rich grace He longs to bestow, is not desired unless men can themselves mark out the way in which God</p>	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			shall work. " {1888 746.1} "But I speak not my own words when I say that God's Spirit will pass by those who have had their day of test and opportunity, but who have not distinguished the voice of God or appreciated the movings of His Spirit . Then thousands in the eleventh hour will see and acknowledge the truth.... These conversions to truth will be made with a rapidity that will surprise the church, and God's name alone will be glorified." {1888 747.2}	
1890/12/20 (Sabbath)	Meeting in Washington	EGW; J. S. Washburn	"Spoke eight times with perfect freedom", beginning on Sabbath (12/20), and ending the Sabbath following (12/27). "Every meeting seemed to increase in interest"; burden for Washington, DC; wrong spirit in Battle Creek	1888 p. 861; see also p. 766 (MS 53, 1890)
1890/12/23 (Tuesday)	Article <i>Be Zealous and Repent</i>	EGW	Unbelief in evidences God gives; will not see; refused to receive the message; God's grace and "the unrepressed tide of his love"; "infinite treasures of truth"; "vast resources"; "fulness of the sacrifice"; but many were "refusing his messengers and his message", "entirely unlike the spirit of Christ"; "a message to arouse his people"; but "contempt and reproach on the message and the messenger"; "power which lightens the earth"--"brace themselves to resist it"; "one subject will swallow up every other,--Christ our righteousness"	Review and Herald - Extra, 12/23/1890 (in 1888, pp. 764, 765)
1890/12/27 (Sabbath)	Meeting at Battle Creek	Prescott, Smith	"Wonderful meeting similar to those we had in Brooklyn, Danvers, and in Washington." EGW not present. Read EXTRA in the R&H 12/23/1890; deep impression; "Professor	Lt 32, 1891 1888 pp. 850-853

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			Prescott made a confession dating back to Minneapolis, and this made a deep impression. He wept much. Elder Smith said the testimony meant him; ... but he stopped there and went no further." "They said they had never had such a meeting in Battle Creek...." [MORE DESCRIPTION P. 862ff]	(see p. 861 for reference to Washington and Danvers meetings)
	Meeting in Washington	EGW	Eighth meeting; "a most blessed, powerful meeting on the last Sabbath"	1888 p. 861
	Baltimore visit	EGW	"in a small hall with much freedom"; "very sick with heart difficulty"	1888 p. 861
1890/12/30 (Tuesday)	Arrival in Battle Creek	EGW	"The Lord sent me here" [to continue the work that had started in the 12/27 meeting: "the work must be carried on, for it was just begun"]; "that threatened difficulty of the heart did not trouble me at all after we reached Battle Creek"	1888 p. 861, 863, 851
	Sleepless night	EGW	"Elder Smith's case was weighing heavily upon me. I was working with him, pleading with God...." "In great agony of soul all night for Elder Smith. It seemed to me that unless he made confessions now he never would come to the light." "the spell that had so long held him from taking right positions"	1888 p. 851 1888 p. 861
1890/12/31 (Wednesday)	Letter to US	EGW	"A lack of faith in the messages God has given me to bear of the order represented is decided unbelief to all intents and purposes. There is not one bit of savor in such a faith, and the faith of Elder Butler is of the same order, valueless, having no savor, I count nothing upon you or him to harmonize with me in my work given me of God."	Letter 40, 1890 1888, p. 790-801 (quote from pp. 795, 796)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1891

[Go to Top](#)

1891/??/??	Joined faculty at Battle Creek College	P. T. Magan		For God and CME, p. 55, 56
1891/01/02 (Friday)	Talk at Battle Creek	EGW	"Gave some account of the working of the Spirit of God with me in the meetings which I had attended." "Special meeting of deep interest after I had spoken." "Many excellent testimonies." [ADD P. 862]	1888 p. 851
1891/01/03 (Sabbath)	Sermon at Battle Creek	EGW	Spoke from Matt. 11:16-27 re great light but not corresponding growth; fully 2000 present [ADD P. 862]	1888 p. 851
1891/01/05 (Monday)	Talk with Uriah Smith	EGW	"Earnest, faithful talk"; "he had a very different spirit"; "was not hard and unimpressible"; "the course he had taken", "the harm he had done"; "he said he wanted to come into harmony with the testimonies" [ADD P. 862; THIS SAYS SUNDAY]	1888 p. 851, 852
1891/01/06 (Tuesday)	Letter	EGW to U. Smith	"The feelings cherished by yourself and Elder Butler were not only despising the message, but the messengers. But the blindness of mind has come by warring against the light which the Lord designed to come to his people." "You remember I said in the tabernacle before Elder Butler, yourself, and those present. I had things to say to Elder Butler, but ye cannot bear them now. It was this; his stubbornness and unbelief was sinful and God would bring his afflicting hand heavily upon him if he did not repent and have another spirit, and if he still held his perversity and stubbornness, he would come	Lt 20, 1891 1888 pp. 846 (quotes from p. 846, 848)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			nearer still to him in affliction. And this he would do to the ones to whom he had given light and they had closed their eyes and ears, and confederated together to make of none effect the warnings and messages of light and truth for his people."	
	Visit with EGW	U. Smith	"asked if I would meet with a select few, that he had something to say"	1888 p. 852, 863
1891/01/07 (Wednesday)	Meeting	EGW, Uriah Smith, Brother Rupert, Professor Bell, others	"Elder Smith read the letter I had sent him' [12/31/1890 or 01/06/1891?]; "he went back to the Minneapolis meeting and made a confession"; "Brother Smith has fallen on the Rock, and is broken"; "he did weep" [ADD P. 863]	1888 p. 852
1891/01/08 (Thursday)	Letter	EGW to J. S. Washburn and wife	recounted events from 12/27/1890 meeting through 01/07/1891 meeting (see notes under those dates)	Lt 32, 1891 1888 pp. 850-853
1891/02/??	Ministerial Institute		NEED DETAILS (see some from Diary Entry on 2/27)	3BIO 476.2 (see reference to this in <i>Adventist Review</i> 1/26/1989 article on Washburn)
1891/02/27	Diary Entry	EGW	GET DETAILS; MUCH OF SIGNIFICANCE (e.g., "fear that there was danger of carrying the subject of justification by faith altogether too far, and of not dwelling enough on the law")	1888, pp. 890ff (Ms 21, 1891)
1891/02/27 (Friday)	Ministerial Institute	Battle Creek	Ended (began 10/31/90)	<i>Return of the Latter Rain</i> , first edition, p. 425
1891/03/08 (Sunday)	Related Salamanca Vision	EGW	Impressed to arise and go to the early morning meeting and relate the Salamanca vision	3BIO 479.1; <i>Return of the Latter Rain</i> , first edition, p. 439

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1891/03/21	Our Duty to the Colored People	EGW	Read to 30 leaders of the SDA Church at the GC Session "After my severe illness one year ago, many things which the Lord had presented to me seemed lost to my mind, but they have since been repeated. I know that which I now speak will bring me into conflict. This I do not covet, for the conflict has seemed to be continuous of late years ; but I do not mean to live a coward or die a coward, leaving my work undone. I must follow in my Master's footsteps. It has become fashionable to look down upon the poor, and upon the colored race in particular. But Jesus, the Master, was poor, and He sympathizes with the poor, the discarded, the oppressed, and declares that every insult shown to them is as if shown to Himself. I am more and more surprised as I see those who claim to be children of God possessing so little of the sympathy, tenderness, and love which actuated Christ. Would that every church, North and South, were imbued with the spirit of our Lord's teaching. "	{SW 9.1}; {SW 10.4}
1891/03	Manuscript "The Vision at Salamanca"	EGW	"The prejudices and opinions that prevailed at Minneapolis are not dead by any means. The seeds there sown are ready to spring into life and bear a like harvest, because the roots are still left. The tops have been cut off, but the roots are not dead, and will bear their unholy fruit, to poison the perception and blind the understanding of those you connect with, in regard to the messengers and messages that God sends. When you destroy the root of bitterness	1888 p. 942.1 (Ms. 40, 1890) [this Ms 40 is listed as 11/3/1890 in index of Ms, but as 3/1891 in 1888 Materials TOC]; see RLRChap17b.docx for list of Salamanca vision references

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			by thorough confession, then you will see light in God's light. Only study the Word of God with a purpose. You need to do this. Do not study with a purpose to confirm your ideas, but bring your ideas to the Bible to be trimmed, condemned or approved in the light of the Old and New Testaments. Make God and your Bible your constant companions. Study the Testimonies with the same purpose, with much prayer."	
1891/03/05	General Conference Session	Battle Creek	Began (29 th Session), till March 25	<i>Return of the Latter Rain</i> , first edition, p. 436; also {April 13, 1891 N/A, GCDB 251.1}
1891/03/07 (Sabbath)	Sermon	EGW	To GC, in afternoon (unable three times to recount the Salamanca vision)	<i>Return of the Latter Rain</i> , first edition, p. 436
1891/03/08 (Sunday)	Meeting	EGW	Early morning, after angel awakened her at 3 a.m., recounting Salamanca vision	<i>Return of the Latter Rain</i> , first edition, p. 439-442
1891/03/25	General Conference Session	Battle Creek	Ended	{April 13, 1891 N/A, GCDB 251.1}
1891/04/13	Vote to ask EGW to go visit Australia	Board of Foreign Missions	3. That Whereas, In our judgment it would be a great blessing to the cause in Australia and adjacent colonies for Sister White to visit that field; therefore, - {April 13, 1891 N/A, GCDB 256.38} Resolved, That we hereby invite her to do so, as soon as the coming autumn, if her own judgment, and the light she may have in the	{April 13, 1891 N/A, GCDB 256.38} & {April 13, 1891 N/A, GCDB 256.39} = dates published; date of action not clear

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			matter shall be in accordance with this request; it being understood that W. C. White shall accompany her on this visit. {April 13, 1891 N/A, GCDB 256.39}	
1891/06/11	Letter to Brother Chapman	EGW	Regarding his views of nature of Holy Spirit and 144,000, and importance of unity	14MR 175-180 (entire letter); Letter 7, 1891
1891/09/01	Letter to O. A. Olsen	EGW	"In order to have better opportunities in the future, they must improve the opportunities they have already had, yield to the Spirit of God, and heed the voice from heaven, giving prompt obedience from willing hearts. God will not be trifled with. The sin committed in what took place at Minneapolis remains on the record books of heaven, registered against the names of those who resisted light; and it will remain upon the record until full confession is made and the transgressors stand in full humility before God."	1888 p. 1031.1
1891/09/05 (Sabbath)	Sermon at Lansing Michigan	EGW	"It Is Not for You to Know the Times and the Seasons"; makes statement, "You will not be able to say that he will come in one, two, or five years, neither are you to put off his coming by stating that it may not be for ten or twenty years." Printed in RH03/22, 03/29, 04/05	1888 pp. 958-963
1891/09/09 (Wednesday)	Letter to Uriah Smith	EGW	NEED HIGHLIGHTS "Some have made confession, yourself among the number. Others have made no confession, for they were too proud to do this, and they have not come to the light. They were moved at the meeting by another spirit, and they knew not that God had sent these young men, Elders Jones and Waggoner, to bear a special message to	1888, 1043

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			them, which they treated with ridicule and contempt, not realizing that the heavenly intelligences were looking upon them and registering their words in the books of heaven. "	
1891/09/09 (Wednesday)	Left Battle Creek	EGW	Headed west, to attend camp-meetings in Colorado and California, and then to Australia	3Bio, p. 492
1891/09/19 (Sabbath)	Letter to Uriah Smith	EGW	"But the first position you took in regard to the message and the messenger, has been a continual snare to you and a stumbling block." "The many and confused ideas in regard to Christ's righteousness and justification by faith are the result of the position you have taken toward the man and the message sent of God...." "The Laodicean message has been sounding. Take this message in all its phases and sound it forth to the people wherever Providence opens the way. Justification by faith and the righteousness of Christ are the themes to be presented to a perishing world. Oh, that you may open the door of your heart to Jesus! The voice of Jesus, the great vendor of heavenly treasures, is calling to you, "I counsel thee to buy of Me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed." But I will write no more. My heart is drawn out in love toward you, and my desire is that you shall triumph with the third angel's message."	1888 p. 1052.2; 1053.3; 1054.1
1891/11/12 (Thursday)	Embarked from San Francisco for Australia	EGW	On <i>S.S. Alameda</i>	4Bio, p. 18
1891/12/11	Letter to SNH	EGW	"Never, never feel the slightest disturbance because the Lord is raising up youth to lift and	Letter 14, 1891

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>carry the heavier burdens, and proclaim the message of truth. It has been at this point that Elder Butler has failed, and he is a deceived man, and has been making far greater mistakes than those he supposed my husband was making when he was with us. I hope there will never be the slightest encouragement given to our people to put such wonderful confidence in finite, erring man as has been placed in Elder Butler, for ministers are not as God, and too much reliance has been placed upon Elder Butler in the past. Even the messages and testimonies were made of none effect through the influence of the words and ideas of Elder Butler. This sin has not been repented of by some of our people, and they will have to go over the ground again and again unless they cease from man, and put their whole trust in the living God. The mould which has been given to the work through the influence of Elder Butler has caused the labor of many toilsome years that it might be effaced."</p>	<p>1888, p. 964-976 (quote from p. 975)</p>
1891/12/??	Arrived in Britain	J. S. Washburn	Began first 10 year stay; "unprecedented success attended his crusades"	<i>Adventist Review</i> 01/26/1989

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1892

[Go to Top](#)

1892/02/18	Manuscript	EGW	"The Crisis Imminent" some key statements: "A crisis is to be revealed in the great and prolonged controversy in the government of God on earth. Something great and decisive is to take place, and that right early. If any delay, the character of God and his throne will be compromised." [ATJ quotes this in 1/31/1893 GCBD93 page 0073 paragraph 6] "whole earth is to be lightened with the glory of the Lord" "Sunday would be urged", "man of sin... take the place of God" "a new light and life and power is descending from on high, and taking possession of God's people" "rebuking every impurity, and exalting Jesus" "gathering the sunbeams of the righteousness of Christ into his soul"	Manuscript 27, 1892; SpTA01b 37-40 (not in 1888 Materials)
1891/04/01	Letter to WCW	E. J. Waggoner	NEED DETAILS	EJW File
1892/04/06	Letter to SNH	EGW	Per Ron Duffield: "no less than seven times indicates that the light of Rev. 18:1 (the loud cry) had begun and was shining 'now'. She encouraged Haskell to present this to others"	see file haskell.doc
1892/04/29	Letter to EGW	J. S. Washburn	First letter to her during his 10 years in England (6 letters listed online until end 1901) Specifically about how to present the Sabbath; after 4 months of meetings: "We thought we would not begin in the old way here so began with Christ as Creator in fact the central and one	File JSWEGW18920429.doc

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>important thing in every sermon. We have not touched the Sabbath question yet directly, and now the Mission is thinking of sending two canvassers here to canvass for Patriarchs and Prophets and they do not desire to have the Sabbath brought out till the city is canvassed which means 5 or 6 months more. Our interest is very good. Sunday evenings our congregations range from 200 to 450. We are thinking of having real revival meetings getting people to come to Christ and choose His will and give up their way, so when the Sabbath is presented they will see it as a part of Christ and not an abstract doctrine.</p> <p>Dear Sister White if you have any especial light on the way the truth should be presented here I should be very glad to hear from you as soon as possible." [See May letter to E. J. Waggoner in response.]</p>	
1892/05/14	Sermon	ATJ	Ron Duffield: "Jones preached these sermons May 14, and May 21, 1892 and they were printed in the <i>Review</i> from May 31, through June 21, 1892." quoting from Manuscript 27, 1892 (Feb. 18 q.v.) "on threshold"	haskell.doc
1892/05/17	Article in RH	Uriah Smith	Duffield: "In an article printed in the May 17, 1892 <i>Review</i> titled, 'Present Duty vs Future Blessings', Smith cautioned his readers not to be looking for the latter rain and the loud cry as something that could be obtained 'now', but rather a blessing relegated to the 'future'. [contrast 6/25 EGW letter; rebuttal to Smith?]	haskell.doc
1892/05/??	Letter to E. J.	EGW	Importance of unity; self dead ("his own idol,	3MR 10-19

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
	Waggoner		self"); "in their diversity of talent, yet unity in Christ, was the power of their usefulness"; "You must be minute men, all the time watching to make an aggressive movement, and not let the enemy pre-occupy the field before you are ready to act." "Moses descending from the holy mount, his face glorified by communion with God; the high priest reappearing from within the holy of holies; Isaiah fresh from beholding the Lord high and lifted up, the train of His glory filling the temple, never came to the people with truth greater or more precious than that which as messengers of God we have to bear to the people, the doctrine of the cross, the imputed righteousness of Christ." "Frequently when a congregation is at the very point when the heart is prepared for the Sabbath question, it is delayed through fear of the consequences. This has been done, and the result has not been good. God has made us depositaries of sacred truth; we have a message, a saving message, which we are commanded to give to the world, and which is pregnant with eternal results. To us as a people has been committed light that must illuminate the world." {3MR 16.1} "We need spiritual power that we may take in, as far as the human mind can, the great subjects of Christianity, and how far-reaching are its principles." {3MR 18.2}	
1892/06/21	Rebuttal to ATJ	Uriah Smith	Duffield: "However, in the June 21 <i>Review</i> , Uriah Smith, the <i>Review</i> editor, also published his rebuttal to Jones' sermons. Smith took the	haskell.doc

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			stance that the image to the beast was not being setup; that it was something that would happen in the future. Smith seemed to take this same stance of placing events off in the future in regard to the Loud Cry and Latter Rain."	
1892/06/25	Letter to SNH	EGW	Latter rain now, not future; Ron Duffield: "continues the same line of thinking as the letter she wrote him on April 6 th . She made it clear that the light is 'now shining', in 1892, and makes a clear reference to the latter rain. This portion of the letter is published only in a <i>Review and Herald</i> of March 19, 1895 and later as 1MR 176. Farther down in the letter Ellen White makes the well known statement that many people have read; that it is the privilege of the church to have the descent of the Holy Spirit (latter rain) 'now'. Unfortunately, most people have read this quote in <i>Evangelism</i> p. 701 or <i>Last Day Events</i> , p. 188, or even <i>RH</i> , March 19, 1895, and none of these places give the full and true context to the statement.	haskell.doc
1892/07/08	Letter to G. I. Butler	EGW	Not extant?	MMM, p. 206
1892/07/12	Six-part series of articles began	SNH	Ron Duffield: "Haskell took this advise [from 4/6/1892 letter from EGW to him] to heart and wrote a six part series titled, 'Watchman, What of the Night?', which was published weekly in the <i>Review and Herald</i> from July 12, to Aug. 23, 1892." Regarding Loud Cry, Latter Rain	haskell.doc
1892/08/23	Letter to EGW	E. J. Waggoner	Acknowledging receipt of her "letter of advice and counsel" (see May); NEED DETAILS	EJW file
1892/08/30	Letter to U.	EGW	"I have had the deepest interest in Elder Butler.	Lt 25b, 1892

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
	Smith		<p>You know how he decidedly refused to listen to anything I might say, because he was deceived and blinded by reports that had no foundation in truth. You were influenced in the same way. Both of you have had evidence that the Lord was still using Sister White as he had done; this has had some influence with you, but not enough with Elder Butler to lead him to retract one thing he has said and done to counteract my influence. Now the Lord is acquainted with this whole matter. There is pride of heart, there is prejudice, there is resistance to the Spirit of God, and this crops out on every occasion where there is a chance." (1005)</p> <p>"The true peace will come among God's people when, through united zeal and earnest prayer, the false peace that exists to a large degree is disturbed." (1014)</p>	1888 pp. 1004-1017
1892/09/02	Letter to AT	EGW	"Avoid all impressions which savor of extremes; for those who are watching for a chance will seize hold of any words strongly expressed to justify them in their feelings of calling you an extremist. "	1888 1037.3
1892/09/09	Letter to Uriah Smith	EGW	"Some have made confession, yourself among the number. Others have made no confession, for they were too proud to do this, and they have not come to the light. They were moved at the meeting by another spirit, and they knew not that God had sent these young men, Elders Jones and Waggoner, to bear a special message to them, which they treated with ridicule and contempt, not realizing that the heavenly	1888 1043.2&3

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>intelligences were looking upon them and registering their words in the books of heaven.</p> <p>"The words and actions of every one who took part in this work will stand registered against them until they make confession of their wrong. Those who do not repent of their sin will, if circumstances permit, repeat the same actions. I know that at that time the Spirit of God was insulted, and now when I see anything approaching to the same course of action, I am exceedingly pained. The people of God have had an opportunity to see what is the work these agents are doing, and yet those who are opposed to the points of truth which they brought out will, if occasion affords them a chance, make it appear that they are not in harmony with them, as much as to say, Beware of what they teach, for they carry matters to the extreme; they are not safe men."</p>	
1892/09/14	Letter to EGW	G. I. Butler	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Correspondence: Mentions "my former letter expressing some sympathy for your afflictions"; [date uncertain] (p. 206) • Depression: "cannot truthfully claim any remarkable spiritual enjoyment"; "sad, heavy heart for years" (p. 207); "how I shall get our of my present labyrinth I know not" (p. 210); "a sad heart"; "prematurely old and do not amount to much myself" (p. 211) • Belief/confession: "our whole system of truth stands firm.... I have given up no point of it."; "I love God and the Saviour" (p. 207); • Hope: "I want the Lord to come"; "I still hope 	MMM, p. 206-212

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>in God" (p. 207); "my only hope is in Christ"; "I hope yet to get out above this great trial" (p. 211)</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Assurance: "whether I am ever so happy as to be saved or not"; "I may be deceived in this [loving God better than anything or anybody]" (p. 207); "I am a bad failure, perhaps altogether" (p. 209); "maybe I shall be lost at last"; "its seems otherwise. Yet it may not be" (p. 210) • Accusations against me: "great darkness which you and many of my dear friends are attributing to me" (p. 207); "contrast between my opinion of you and yours of me ... striking"; "your repeated assurances ... of my being in a very dangerous spiritual condition"; "saying what you have to me in the past" [1] "'moulding' the Cause wrong"; [2] "being such a 'clog'"; [3] "making your lot so exceeding hard": "terrible blow to me"; "I thought I was doing the utmost" to "advance the work of God" (p. 208); "you should be one leading instrument in inflicting" "these experiences" (p. 209); "you have said some things that seem to me hard sayings" (p. 210); "regard me as being terribly in the dark" (p. 211) • Confidence in SOP: "still regard you as a true prophet" (p. 208); "give you credit for access to greater light than I" (p. 210) • Defense: "He cares for honest hearts"; "He knows I have sought to be faithful" (p. 209); if lost "I shall be lost, an honest man" (p. 210); "I cannot violate what seems to me to be the right 	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			<p>thing to do"; "what you charge me with... I cannot make it seem to me to be so, and really it seems otherwise" (p. 210)</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Her reception of what he wrote: "some things which gave you great offense" (p. 210) 	
1892/09/21	Letter to A. T. Robinson	Uriah Smith	View on law in Galatians undermined "the pillars of the faith", "vital to the existence of our faith"	<i>Ministry</i> , February 2003, pp. 5, 9 LETTER NOT IN MMM; NEED TO CHECK
1892/10/17	Letter to J. H. Kellogg	EGW	<p>The character of Christianity is intensely practical. It adapts itself to every circumstance of actual life, and fits in with everyday trials in sympathy, and carries with it the divine credentials. Great truths are brought into immediate contact with that which are regarded by finite man as "little things." On one side is supplied the motive for purity and holiness, while on the other is furnished the grand, noble, principles for the regulation of the conduct and the well balanced character of a Christian.</p> <p>{19MR 91.2}</p> <p>It was a whole sacrifice that was made for us, and it is a full salvation we may receive as the result. Christ is our living Center. Divine truth, which is shining upon us in its bright, clear, distinct rays, is not detached atoms of doctrines, loose and disconnected, but they form one string of precious pearls. Christ's mission and work are threads of gold binding all together and constituting a complete whole. {19MR 91.3}</p> <p>Living in Christ and having that faith that works</p>	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>by love and purifies the soul, reveals the love of Jesus. Search heaven above and the earth beneath, and it is not possible to find among any nation, tongue, or people truths so pure, so distinct and luminous, as are entrusted to God's people who are obedient to His commandments in these last days. These grand, elevating truths, originating in heaven and compassing eternity, are running as threads of gold through all the great things and little things of life. Many are the opportunities to impart that which we receive, the little occasions afforded us in our conversation, our manner of intercourse, and the rules we adopt for the guidance of our conduct. The attitude we assume, the state of our feelings and temper under irritation, all the individual peculiarities of our disposition and personal manners and habits, are determining our destiny. {19MR 91.4}</p> <p>What does the term Christian signify? What is it to be Christ-like? The truth is to be brought into the inner sanctuary of the soul, and not to be kept in the outer court. Many, we are sorry to say, act in the common concerns of life just as they would if they had never heard the truth. The same self-love, the same selfishness, and self uplifting, the same indulgence of self-will, the same hastiness of temper, the same sensitive pride and insubordination, are daily manifested by many. {19MR 92.1}</p>	
1892/11/05	Letter to F. E. Belden and wife	Ellen White	Re confessions since Minneapolis: "...who of those that acted a part in the meeting at	Lt 2a, 1892

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			Minneapolis have come to the light and received the rich treasures of truth which the Lord sent them from heaven? Who have kept step and step with the Leader, Jesus Christ? Who have made full confession of their mistaken zeal, their blindness, their jealousies and evil surmisings, their defiance of truth? Not one...."	1888, p. 1063-1072 (Quote from p. 1068; compare the phrase "full confession" with p. 1010, "not been entirely uprooted from some minds" and "not made thorough work of repentance")
1892/11/22	Letter to WCW	E. J. Waggoner	NEED DETAILS; wanting P. T. Magan to come to help with school	EJW file
1892/11/22	Article	EGW	"The Perils and Privileges of the Last Days" The time of test is just upon us, for the loud cry of the third angel has already begun in the revelation of the righteousness of Christ, the sin-pardoning Redeemer. This is the beginning of the light of the angel whose glory shall fill the whole earth. For it is the work of every one to whom the message of warning has come, to lift up Jesus....	RH, November 22, 1892 par. 7
1892/11/22	Article	E. M. Peebles	"Reflections on the Camp Ground"--outpouring of spirit at Lansing Camp Meeting	see online archive of RH
1892/11/23	Letter to O. A. Olsen	EGW	[SHOULD BE IN 1888 MATERIALS! notice similarities to 10/17 letter to JHK, e.g., "complete whole"; is this what {February 2, 1893 N/A, GCDB 115.6} refers to in 1893 GC Session?] The forgiveness of sins and iniquities and transgressions, belongs in a special sense to this time. We are in the anti-typical day of atonement, and every soul should now be humbling himself before God, seeking pardon	Letter 22, 1893; {PH002 25.2}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>for his transgressions and sins, and accepting the justifying grace of Christ, the sanctifying of the soul by the operations of the Holy Spirit of Christ; thus the carnal nature is transformed, renewed in holiness after the image of Christ's righteousness and true holiness. The precious, golden links of truth are not separate, detached, disconnected doctrines; but link after link, form one string of golden truth, and constitute a complete whole, with Christ as its living center. Salvation comes through practical godliness and faith in Jesus Christ. Faith is made perfect through works, and is evidenced in the character. To those who are teaching the truth, whose hearts are impure, and who have not been converted, Christ says, "What hast thou to do to declare my statutes? Be ye clean that bear the vessels of the Lord." Oh, what truths we have-- full of power, and it is not possible to controvert these Bible doctrines. There is no truth in heaven or in earth that would affect some characters, although it might be presented in all power and matchless purity and loveliness, because the heart does not love the practice of these holy sentiments. The truth we have set before us for the past few years, is immense in its importance, reaching into heaven and compassing eternity. Satan and his confederacy of evil have made every effort to cover up, to confuse minds, to make of none effect the precious, glorious truths of God's word. We are living in strangely solemn times, and at the very</p>	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			time when the people of God should be wide awake, and many are asleep or dead spiritually. There is great need of much work being done. Every individual member of the church should look to the Captain for orders.	
1892/11/29	Editorial	RH	Report of Lansing Camp Meeting; statements of A. T. Jones being a speaker	see RH archive
1892/12/17	Letter to EGW	J. S. Washburn	Describing the work in Bath, starting Jan. 10 (two public meetings/week), studies on Christ, through Romans, began Daniel in October; and not getting to the Sabbath truth directly till Dan. 7. "You see all who know anything about us know that we believe in the gospel and that our doctrine is not simply a <u>legal theory</u> ." "You can see something of the line taken in presenting the Sabbath. I have tried not to run on the legal line but to find it all in Christ and I am sure it is the better way." (NEED MORE DETAILS)	JSW file
1892/12/19	Letter to Brethren of the General Conference	Ellen White	First time statement is given: "We have nothing to fear for the future, except as we shall forget the way the Lord has led us, and His teaching in our past history."	Lt 32, 1892 (see 18921219Letter32.doc) 4Bio, p. 60, read by Elder Olsen at GC Session, January 30, 1893 (GCDB, Vol. 5, No. 2, 01/29,30/1893, p. 24)
1893/12/21	Letter to Brn-Srs. in Battle Creek	EGW	"The message of Christ's righteousness is to sound from one end of the world to the other. This is the glory of God which closes the work of the third angel."	GCDB, January 28, 1893 par. 1 to 31
1892/12/27	Letter to E. J.	EGW	Starts "By this day's mail I dorward to you a	Letter 27, 1892

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
	Waggoner		copy of an article relating to organization, which I have just sent to the General Conference. The letters from Elder Holser which I have read have troubled me not a little. As we near... [{5MR 107.2, 3}] " More regarding training youth, including Ev 580, 581. Then "I am much pleased with the ideas your letter suggests. Your plan of Bible study is the one that will meet with success. This very thing I wrote out while in Basel, Switzerland. I will find the matter if I can." More about how Christ taught. need for more scripture, less words of men. The rumor that she was headed to America. "I have not a murmuring thought toward God or my brethren in regard to my being here in Australia. I believe it was the will of the Lord that I should come to this country...." Her health and 10 months sickness, recovery.	Unpublished (except for portions noted)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1893

[Go to Top](#)

1893/01/09	Testimony to GC Session	EGW	<p>[SHOULD BE IN 1888 MATERIAL!]</p> <p>"The opposition in our own ranks has imposed upon the Lord's messengers a laborious and soul trying task; for they have had to meet difficulties and obstacles which need not have existed."</p> <p>"It is not the opposition of the world that we have to fear; but it is the elements that work among ourselves that have hindered the message."</p> <p>"The Lord designed that the messages of warning and instruction given through the Spirit to his people should go everywhere. But the influence that grew out of the resistance of light and truth at Minneapolis, tended to make of no effect the light God had given to his people through the Testimonies. "Great Controversy," Vol. 4 has not had the circulation that it should have had, because some of those who occupy responsible positions were leavened with the spirit that prevailed at Minneapolis, a spirit that clouded the discernment of the people of God."</p> <p>"The work of opponents to the truth has been steadily advancing while we have been compelled to devote our energies in a great degree to counteracting the work of the enemy through those who were in our ranks. The dullness of some and the opposition of others have confined our strength and means largely</p>	{GCDB, February 28, 1893 par. 1-7}
------------	----------------------------	-----	--	------------------------------------

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>among those who know the truth, but do not practice its principles. If every soldier of Christ had done his duty, if every watchman on the walls of Zion had given the trumpet a certain sound, the world might ere this have heard the message of warning. But the work is years behind. What account will be rendered to God for thus retarding the work?"</p> <p>"The Lord has revealed to us that the Laodicean message applies to the church at this time, and yet how few make a practical application of it to themselves."</p>	
1893/01/09	Letter to W. Ings	EGW	<p>Some portions:</p> <p>... But if such men as Elder Smith, Elder Van Horn, and Elder Butler shall stand aloof, not blending with the elements God sees essential to carry forward the work in these perilous times, they will be left behind.... {1888 1128.1}</p> <p>The work will go forward; but these brethren, who might have received the richest blessings, will meet with eternal loss, for though they should repent and be saved at last, they can never regain that which they have lost through their wrong course of action.... Every jot and tittle of this will have to be repented of. {1888 1128.2}</p> <p>The opposition in our own ranks has imposed upon the Lord's messengers a laborious and soul-trying task; for they have had to meet difficulties and obstacles which need not have existed. While this labor had to be performed among our own people to make them willing</p>	Letter 77, 1888, p. 1118 ff

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>that God should work in the day of His power, the light of the glory of God has not been shining in clear, concentrated rays to our world. Thousands who are now in the darkness of error might have been added to our numbers. {1888 1128.3}</p> <p>All the time and thought and labor required to counteract the influence of our brethren who oppose the message has been just so much taken from the work of warning the world of the swift coming judgments of God. The Spirit of God has been present in power among His people, but it could not be bestowed upon them, because they did not open their hearts to receive it. {1888 1129.1}</p> <p>It is not the opposition of the world that we have to fear, but it is the elements that work among ourselves that have hindered the message.... {1888 1129.2}</p> <p>The Lord designed that the messages of warning and instruction given through the Spirit to His people should go everywhere. But the influence that grew out of the resistance of light and truth at Minneapolis tended to make of no effect the light God had given to His people through the Testimonies. Great Controversy, vol. 4, has not had the circulation it should have had, because some of those who occupy responsible positions were leavened with the spirit that prevailed at Minneapolis, a spirit that clouded the discernment of the people of God. {1888 1129.3}</p>	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>The work of opponents to the truth has been steadily advancing while we have been compelled to devote our energies in a great degree to counteracting the work of the enemy through those who were in our own ranks. The dullness of some and the opposition of others have confined our strength and means largely among those who knew the truth but did not practice its principles. If every soldier of Christ had done his duty, if every watchman on the walls of Zion had given the trumpet a certain sound, the world might ere this have heard the message of warning. But the work is years behind. What account will be rendered to God for thus retarding the work? {1888 1129.4}</p> <p>The Lord has revealed to us that the Laodicean message applies to the church at this time, and yet how few make a practical application of it to themselves. God has wrought for us; we have no complaint to make of heaven, for the richest blessings have been proffered us, but our people have been very reluctant to accept them. Those who have been so stubborn and rebellious that they would not humble themselves to receive the light God sent in mercy to their souls, became so destitute of the Holy Spirit that the Lord could not use them. Unless they are converted these men will never enter the mansions of the blest. {1888 1130.2}</p>	
1893/01/22	Letter to E. J. Waggoner	EGW	About conference in Australia ended, her writing, improving health, work for two men	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>"who have been in a most perilous condition for more than one year." ["Prismall" written in margin.] Extract for MR#726 {9MR 209.1, 2}.</p> <p>Much on true traits of Christian perfection of character. "A Christian cannot be self-exalted, for this is not Christlike." "But let us continually bear in mind that the meek and lowly Jesus has the spirit and the ambition of a conqueror. The vast dominions over which earthly potentates hold sway form no adequate theater for the exercise of His grae, the expression of His love, and the manifestation of His glory. He who loves the Lord Jesus Christ in truth and sincerity will love those for whom Christ died to save, and will eagerly embrace every opportunity to minister to Christ in the person of His disciples." "We must live perfection, because in looking at Jesus we see in Him the embodiment of perfection; and the great center upon whom our hope of eternal life and happiness is centered will lead us to unity and harmony, ever bearing in mind we are living Christ's life." Rest of letter devotional and instructional in nature, with reference to any specific persons or events.</p> <p>Danger of "an ardent temperament"</p> <p>"concentrating his mind upon one subject" resulting in "a defective system" which "God calls ... a deformity which gives the individual a self-importance." "Self is the prominent object, and all the beautiful energies of the soul worship at the shrine of his imagination. The assurances he gives to others as truth, are misleading and</p>	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			dangerous to the soul." [sounds like species of idolatry]	
1893/01/27	Ministerial Institute Began		In Battle Creek	January 27, GCDB 2.1
1893/01/29	Testimony to GC Session	E. G. White	Written December 19, 1892 (Letter 32, 1892) message affirming how God had led, using for first time statement, "We have nothing to fear for the future except as we...." Was addressing some proposal by E. J. Waggoner to dismantle some parts of church organization. "Elder Waggoner has entertained ideas, and without waiting to bring his ideas before a council of brethren, has agitated strange theories." (Letter 37, 1894)	4Bio59-61
1893/02/03	EGW Testimony	O. A. Olsen	THE first hour of the morning session of the institute was occupied by Elder Olsen, who read a testimony received from Sister White for this Conference. It was a solemn, searching appeal to the ministry to set about the work of cleansing and purification with terrible earnestness . As this will be read again before the Conference, it will not be printed here until that time. The reading was followed by testimonies from quite a number, who confessed failures with brokenness of heart, and accepted the testimony as personal to them, and laid hold of the promises in it, as well as the corrections. The Spirit of the Lord brought a spirit of deep earnestness and solemnity into the meeting. [Could this have been Letter 22, 1892, written November 23?]	{February 2, 1893 N/A, GCDB 115.6}
1893/02/05,	Talk	J. H. Kellogg	"Needs and Opportunities for Medical	see file "Kellogg 1892

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
Sunday			Missionary Work" First of 8 talks on Medical Missionary work (forenoon)	Med Miss.doc"
1893/02/09, Thursday	Talk	J. H. Kellogg	"The Medical Missionary Himself" "The people depend upon you for their spiritual food, and they take what you say as law and gospel, while they think what I say is heresy, so I cannot reach them, as you can." "Now when you preach righteousness by faith, don't forget to put health reform in, and then I believe the third angel's message will go with greater power. Temperance is a part of the third angel's message. You can't preach the third angel's message without preaching hygiene and temperance in it." (2 of 8) (forenoon)	see file "Kellogg 1892 Med Miss.doc"; already at odds with ministers, over their slowness to accept health message
1893/02/10, Friday	Talk	J. H. Kellogg	"The Duty of Doing Works of Charity and Benevolence" If anything should ever shake my faith in this work it would be the fact that the people who claim to be God's peculiar people, who claim to be doing a special work for God, speaking of their work as "the work of God," etc., who claim to be giving a special message which God has for the world, that these are so behind other Christian denominations who make no such special and startling claims, in works of Christian charity and acts of benevolence. Is it not astonishing that while making so high a profession, we should be behind other Christians in acts of common philanthropy? (3 of 8) (forenoon)	see file "Kellogg 1892 Med Miss.doc"

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1893/02/12, Sunday	Talk	J. H. Kellogg	"Faith and Works" (4 of 8) (forenoon)	see file "Kellogg 1892 Med Miss.doc"
1893/02/12, Sunday	Talk	J. H. Kellogg	"Special Light About Medical Missionary Work—1" (5 of 8) (afternoon)	see file "Kellogg 1892 Med Miss.doc"
1893/02/13, Monday	Talk	J. H. Kellogg	"Special Light About Medical Missionary Work—2" (6 of 8) (forenoon) "this morning" in par. 1	see file "Kellogg 1892 Med Miss.doc"
1893/02/14, Tuesday	Talk	J. H. Kellogg	"Openings for Medical Missionary Work at Home and Abroad" (7 of 8) (forenoon)	see file "Kellogg 1892 Med Miss.doc"
1893/02/14, Tuesday	Talk on Holy Spirit	W. W. Prescott	Two unpalatable truths now (just like cross was unpalatable in apostles' time) = (1) the image to the beast has been made in this country; (2) justification by faith . "So the commandments of God and the faith of Jesus will be equally unpalatable to teach in every nation."	GCBD93 page 0253 paragraph 5
1893/02/15, Wednesday	Talk	J. H. Kellogg	"Opportunities for Medical Missionary Work"; "If I had known that I was going to speak this morning..." "Elder Jones talked to you last night upon some papal doctrines..." [appears to be Jones' talk "Third Angel's Message, No. 12" published under February 14, where "papal" occurs 3 times, in GCDB 262.1, GCDB 265.5, GCDB 265.15] (forenoon) (last of 8)	see file "Kellogg 1892 Med Miss.doc"
1893/02/17	General Conference Session Began		Thirtieth Session of the Seventh-day Adventist General Conference in Battle Creek (ran to March 6)	February 15, 19, 1893, GCDB 277.3; March 7, 1893 GCDB 492.20 & 493.10
1893/03/09	Letter to EGW	I. D. Van Horn		He is replying to her letter to him of January 20 (1888, p. 1136)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

				Date from Online Index of Incoming Correspondence (also in 4Bio 87, 88); see her reply 1893/07/20
1893/03/10	Letter to EGW	E. J. Waggoner	Acknowledges her letter of January 22; NEED DETAILS	EJW file
1893/04/09	Letter to A. T. Jones	Ellen White	Caution regarding extreme views in his presentation on the relation of faith and works "Then when you say there are no conditions, and some expressions are made quite broad, you burden the minds, and some can not see consistency in your expressions. They cannot see how they can harmonize these expressions with the plain statements of the Word of God. Please guard these points. These strong assertions in regard to works, never make our position any stronger. The expressions weaken our position, for there are many who will consider you an extremist, and will loose the rich lessons you have for them, upon the very subjects they need to know." ... "Be ever consistent, calm, deep, and solid. Do not go to any extreme in anything, but keep your feet on solid rock. O precious, precious Saviour."	1SM377-379 incomplete (see 5Bio, p. 415) 1888 1165.4&5 (see also file 18930409EGWtoATJ.docx)
1893/04/23	Diary	EGW	"In the afternoon, near evening, we were happily disappointed in receiving quite a large stack of letters. W.C.W. received a long communication of the conference doings from Elder Olsen. I received two important letters from Elder Olsen and Leroy Nicola, with a most thorough	1888, p 1169.3; p. 1170.1

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>confession of the part he acted in Minneapolis. It is thorough, and I praise the Lord for the victory he has gained over the enemy who has held him four years from coming into the light. Oh, how hard it is to cure rebellion! How strong the deceiving power of Satan!"</p> <p>"Monday, April 24</p> <p>"I have passed many sleepless hours during the night. The good news from America kept me awake. Oh how my heart rejoices in the fact that the Lord is working in behalf of His people. In the information in the long letter from Elder Olsen, that the Lord by His Holy Spirit was working upon the hearts of those who have been in a large measure convinced of their true condition before God, yet have not humbled their hearts before to confess! The Spirit of the Lord moved them to the point at this conference. Elder Morrison, who has been so long president of the Iowa Conference, made a full confession. Madison Miller, who has been under the same deceiving power of the enemy, made his confession, and thus the Lord is indeed showing Himself merciful and of tender compassion to His children who have not received the light He has given them, but have been walking and working in darkness."</p>	
1893/07/20	Letter to I. D. Van Horn	EGW	My silence may be misinterpreted by you to think I do not accept your letter of confession; but dear brother, this is not the case. I do accept your letter fully, and am very, very thankful your eyes have been anointed with the heavenly	Letter 60, 1893; 1888, p. 1197

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			eye-salve that you may see clearly, and give to the flock of God meat in due season, which they so much need. {1888 1197.1}	
1893/09/07	Letter to McCullagh's	EGW	"...imagine the surprise of those who had studied the question of healthful living [JHK], to find their brethren [GIB] working counter to right principles . Thus it was till the time of the General Conference at Minneapolis . We stood on the field of battle for nearly three years , but at that time decided changes took place among our people , and through the grace of God we gained decided victories ."	1888, p. 1207.4; Letter 40, 1893. (Written to Brother and Sister McCullagh, September 7, 1893, from Hastings, New Zealand.)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1894

[Go to Top](#)

September

-BC- 1MR -TI- Manuscript Releases Volume One -CN- 45 -CT- Statements on the Latter Rain -PR- 01 -PG- 177 -TEXT- Every truly converted soul will be intensely desirous to bring others from the darkness of error into the marvelous light of the righteousness of Jesus Christ. The great outpouring of the Spirit of God which lightens the whole earth with His glory will not come until we have an enlightened people who know by experience what it means to be laborers together with God. When we have entire, wholehearted consecration to the service of Christ, God will recognize the fact by an outpouring of His Spirit without measure; but this will not be while the largest portion of the church are not laborers together with God. God cannot pour out His Spirit when selfishness and self-indulgence is so manifest, when a spirit prevails that if put into words would express that answer of Cain,--"Am I my brother's keeper?" <SU Letter 31, 1894 <EU, p. 11. (To Mr. Harper, September 23, 1894.) [Note: this statement was published to the church 7/1896 in RH.]

1894/01/14	Letter to A. T. Jones	Ellen White	I have received letters from some in America stating that you have endorsed Anna Phillips' revelations, and that you read them to the people, giving the people the impression that you are reading from the testimonies of Sister White; and afterwards they learn that it is an entirely different matter. I want you to consider this carefully, for the Lord has given me light to the effect that the attention of the people is not to be called to Anna Phillips. God has spoken His words through testimonies, and the late claims that Elder Rice is making so much of are not to be presented to the people, for these	Letter 37, 1894 {14MR 200-202}; see also 2SM85-95; 5Bio, p. 415);
------------	-----------------------	-------------	--	---

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>claims are not true. I am sorry you have done this....</p> <p>God has in a special manner used you and Brother Waggoner to do a special work, and I have known this. I have given all my influence in with yours, because you were doing a work of God for this time. I have done all that it was possible for me to do in Jesus Christ to stand close to you, and help you in every way; but I am very sorrowful when I see things that I cannot endorse, and I feel pained over the matter. I begin to be afraid.</p> <p>Elder Waggoner has entertained ideas and, without waiting to bring his ideas before a council of brethren, has agitated strange theories. He has brought before some of the people ideas in regard to organization that ought never to have had expression. I supposed that the question of organization was settled forever with those who believed the testimonies given through Sister White. ... {14MR 202.1}</p>	
1894/02/06	Article "Was the Blessing Cherished?"	EGW	"This blessing came from our Intercessor and Advocate in the heavenly courts...."; refers to 1893 specifically	RH02/06/94 (see file "Genuine")
1894/03/25	Letter to EGW	W. H. Littlejohn	"It was your testimony to Elder A. T. Jones which saved us from this terrible calamity. Nothing else could have accomplished that end. I tremble when I think how near the whole denomination came to being sold out bodily to the devil."	4Bio, p. 131 (it appears biographer failed to see that Littlejohn was not to be commended but reproved; see 1894/06/03)
1894/06/03	Letter to W. H. Littlejohn	EGW	Reproved for exposing apostles, reformers, pioneers, and messengers.	13MR269-280

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>"My respected brother, the Lord bids me to tell you that you have erred in wisdom in presenting in our church paper the articles which you have written on "The Danger of Taking Extreme Views" [<SU Review and Herald <EU, April 3, 10, 1894]" (p. 271)</p> <p>"Elder Littlejohn, you have undertaken to point out the defects of reformers and pioneers in the cause of God. No one should trace the lines which you have done." (p. 272)</p> <p>"In presenting the extreme positions that have been taken by the messengers of God, do you think that confidence will be inspired in the work of God for this time?" (p. 273)</p> <p>[contrast her comments on "extreme positions" in 1895/01/30 letter to S. N. Haskell]</p>	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1895

[Go to Top](#)

1895

January							February							March						
S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S
		1	2	3	4	5						1	2						1	2
6	7	8	9	10	11	12	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
13	14	15	16	17	18	19	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	10	11	12	13	14	15	16
20	21	22	23	24	25	26	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	17	18	19	20	21	22	23
27	28	29	30	31			24	25	26	27	28			24	25	26	27	28	29	30
														31						
April							May							June						
S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S
	1	2	3	4	5	6				1	2	3	4							1
7	8	9	10	11	12	13	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
14	15	16	17	18	19	20	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	9	10	11	12	13	14	15
21	22	23	24	25	26	27	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	16	17	18	19	20	21	22
28	29	30					26	27	28	29	30	31		23	24	25	26	27	28	29
														30						
July							August							September						
S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S
	1	2	3	4	5	6					1	2	3	1	2	3	4	5	6	7
7	8	9	10	11	12	13	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
14	15	16	17	18	19	20	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	15	16	17	18	19	20	21
21	22	23	24	25	26	27	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	22	23	24	25	26	27	28
28	29	30	31				25	26	27	28	29	30	31	29	30					

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

October							November							December						
S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S
		1	2	3	4	5						1	2	1	2	3	4	5	6	7
6	7	8	9	10	11	12	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
13	14	15	16	17	18	19	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	15	16	17	18	19	20	21
20	21	22	23	24	25	26	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	22	23	24	25	26	27	28
27	28	29	30	31			24	25	26	27	28	29	30	29	30	31				

1895/01/30	Letter to S. N. Haskell	EGW	<p>Lamented some things written in the <i>Sentinel</i>:</p> <p>- "I am very much pained as I see how readily those who write for our papers make unkind thrusts and allusions that will certainly do harm"</p> <p>- "mix in with the truth the unsanctified elements of the natural heart"</p> <p>- "sharp thrusts"</p> <p>- "I am pained when I see the sharp thrusts which appear in the <u>Sentinel</u>."</p> <p>- "speak careless and venturesome words that will stir up the powers of hell against the saints of God when "Michael the archangel . . . durst not bring against him [Satan] a railing accusation"</p> <p>- "go forth to meet Satan with his own manner of weapons"</p> <p>- "by our harshness, by our unChristlike thrusts."</p> <p>- "thrust and crowd and condemn those who have not the light that we have."</p> <p>- "go out of our way to make hard thrusts at the Catholics"</p> <p>- "selfish considerations, false reasoning, and false excuses to bring us into a perverse state of</p>	Letter 11, 1895 16MR157-170
------------	-------------------------	-----	---	--------------------------------

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>mind and heart"</p> <p>- "the things that have come out in the <u>Sentinel</u> dishearten you"</p> <p>- "The movements they have made to pay taxes on the property of the Sanitarium and Tabernacle have manifested a zeal and conscientiousness that in all respects is not wise or correct. Their ideas of religious liberty are being interwoven with suggestions that do not come from the Holy Spirit, and the religious liberty cause is sickening, and its sickness can only be healed by the grace and gentleness of Christ."</p> <p>- "greatly distressed when I see our leading men taking extreme positions"</p> <p>Versus:</p> <p>- "speak and write in a courteous manner"</p> <p>- "precious truth must be presented in its native force"</p> <p>- "it becomes us who are so deeply interested in the religious liberty question not to cut off any favors, or withdraw ourselves from the help that God has moved men to give for the advancement of His cause"</p> <p>Also commented on "the propriety of receiving gifts from Gentiles or the heathen"</p>	
1895/02/01	GC Session Begins	W. W. Prescott, A. T. Jones	In the evening Prof. W. W. Prescott took up during the first hour the subject of the Divine-Human Family, treating particularly of the Head of the Family. This was followed by a discourse by Elder A. T. Jones on the Third Angel's Message.	GCBQ95 page 0001 paragraph 1

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1895/05/01	Letter	E. G. White to H. Lindsay	"bitterness against Elder A. T. Jones" (p. 1353)	Lt 51a, 1895 1888 pp. 1344ff
1895/07/03	Incorporation	American Medical Missionary College	Under the laws of the State of Illinois, J. H. Kellogg as president; first session opened 09/30/1895	For God and CME, p. 125
1895/09/17	Article	EGW	"Have You Oil in Your Vessel With Your Lamps?"; ties lessons of Midnight Cry (Matt. 25 parable) with current time, using wording similar to Nov. 1892 letter to Olsen, "The oil so much needed by those who are represented as foolish virgins, is not something to be put on the outside. They need to bring the truth into the sanctuary of the soul, that it may cleanse, refine, and sanctify. It is not theory that they need; it is the sacred teachings of the Bible, which are not uncertain, disconnected doctrines, but are living truths, that involve eternal interests that center in Christ. In him is the complete system of divine truth. The salvation of the soul, through faith in Christ, is the ground and pillar of the truth. Those who exercise true faith in Christ make it manifest by holiness of character, by obedience to the law of God. They realize that the truth as it is in Jesus reaches heaven, and compasses eternity."	RH 1895/09/17, par. 8
1895/09/25	Letter	E. G. White to Edson White	Those who, since the Minneapolis meeting, have had the privilege of listening to the words spoken by the messengers of God, Elder A.T. Jones, Prof. Prescott, Brn. E. J. Waggoner, O. A. Olsen, and many others, at the campmeetings	1888 1455.2

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			and ministerial institutes, have had the invitation, Come, for all things are now ready. Come to the supper prepared for you." Light, heaven's light, has been shining. The trumpet has given a certain sound. Those who have made their various excuses for neglecting to respond to the call, have lost much. The light has been shining upon justification by faith and the imputed righteousness of Christ. Those who receive and act in the light given, will, in their teachings, give evidence that the message of Christ crucified, a risen Saviour ascended into the heavens to be our advocate, is the wisdom and power of God in the conversion of souls, bringing them back to their loyalty to Christ. These are our themes,--Christ crucified for our sins, Christ risen from the dead, Christ our intercessor before God; and closely connected with these is the office-work of the Holy Spirit, the representative of Christ, sent forth with divine power and gifts for men.	
1895/10/17 Thursday	Beginning of Campmeeting		Armada (to November 11)	Ron Duffield's manuscript <i>The Return of the Latter Rain</i> , p. 161
1895/10/19 Sabbath	Letter	E. G. White to Edson White	"In the evening Prof. Prescott gave a most powerful discourse, instruction precious as gold.... God has given brother Prescott a special message for the people. The truth comes forth from human lips in the demonstration of the Spirit and power.... The great object of the speakers is to sweep away the refuge of lies, by	Letter 82, 1895 (Unpublished)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			exalting Jesus higher and yet higher.... Seldom can I give myself the pleasure of listening to discourses from our ministering brethren, but Sabbath forenoon I attended the meeting and heard Prof. Prescott preach. I know that since coming to this place he has had the outpouring of the Holy Spirit, his lips have been touched with a coal from off the altar. We know and can distinguish the voice of the shepherd. The truth has been poured forth from the lips of the servant of God as the people had never heard it before; unbelievers turn pale and say,'that man is inspired.' The people do not stroll about the grounds, but go immediately into the tent and listen as if spellbound."	
1895/10/20 Sunday	Talk, Armadale Campmeeting	W. W. Prescott	"Abiding in Christ and Walking in Christ" (See explicit reference to this talk by time in the article written 11/21 and published in the RH 01/07/1896)	<i>The Bible Echo</i> , December 2 & 9, 1895
1895/10/22 Tuesday	Letter	E. G. White to Edson White	"The Lord has given Brother Prescott a message for the people, which is highly appreciated. His mind is fruitful in the truth, and the power and the grace of God are upon him. We feel that we are highly favored in having his services at this camp meeting. I long to attend every meeting."	Letter 84, 1895 (Unpublished)
1895/10/23 Wednesday	Talk, Armadale Campmeeting	W. W. Prescott	"Sermons in Stone"	<i>The Bible Echo</i> , December 16 & 23, 1895
1895/10/23 Wednesday	Talk, Armadale Campmeeting	W. W. Prescott	"The Kingdom of God; or The Great Controversy Between Good and Evil"	<i>The Bible Echo</i> , February 17 & 24, 1896
1895/10/31 Thursday	Talk, Armadale Campmeeting	W. W. Prescott	"The Word Became Flesh"	<i>The Bible Echo</i> , January 6 & 13, 1896

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1895/11/02 Sabbath	Talk, Armadale Campmeeting	W. W. Prescott	"The Faith of Jesus, The Commandments of God, and The Patience of the Saints"	<i>The Bible Echo</i> , January 20 & 27, 1896
1894/11/04 Monday	Talk, Armadale Campmeeting	W. W. Prescott	"Christ and the Sabbath"	Gilbert M. Valentine, <i>William Warren Prescott: Seventh-day Adventist Educator</i> , Vol. 1, p. 207
1895/11/05 Tuesday	Letter to S. McCulloch	W. C. White	"The truth had been presented 'with a freshness and a brightness which we never saw in it before. . . . Never in my life did I see an audience listen as his [Prescott's] audience listened last night.'"	W. C. White Lb 8, EGWRC-DC; Gilbert M. Valentine, <i>William Warren Prescott: Seventh-day Adventist Educator</i> , Vol. 1, p. 207
1895/11/05 Tuesday	Talk, Armadale Campmeeting	W. W. Prescott	"God or Caesar, Which?" (See explicit reference to this talk by title in the article written 11/21 and published in the RH 01/07/1896)	<i>The Bible Echo</i> , March 2, 9, & 16, 1896
1895/11/06 Wednesday	Letter	E. G. White to S. N. Haskell	"We are at this time in our camp-meeting having a feast of precious things. The word is presented in a most powerful manner. The Holy Spirit has been poured out upon Brother Prescott in a great measure.... Brother Prescott has been bearing the burning words of truth such as I have heard from some in 1844. The inspiration of the Spirit of God has been upon him. Unbelievers say, "These are the words of God. I never heard such things before." We have had the truth presented in clear lines. Bro. Prescott has never had such power in preaching the truth as he has had since coming to this meeting. The unbelievers sit with their eyes riveted on him in amazement, as the truth comes forth from his lips, vitalized by the Spirit of God."	Letter 25, 1895 (Unpublished)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1895/11/06 Wednesday	Manuscript	E. G. White	"I have just been listening to a discourse given by Professor Prescott. It was a most powerful appeal to the people. Those not of our faith seemed deeply interested.... Maggie Hare is reporting Professor Prescott's discourses and my talks, for publication. Professor Prescott's sermons will never seem the same, I fear, as when given by the living preacher: for the words are spoken in the demonstration of the Spirit, and with power, his face all aglow with the sunshine of heaven."	MS 19, 1895 Diary (Unpublished)
1895/11/07 Thursday	Letter	E. G. White to Bro McCullagh	"In the evening Elder Prescott preached. The tent was full, and scores, it is reported, could not get under the canvas and went away.... We have seen the power of God in human vessels as they have presented the truth at these meetings ... The Lord is in our midst."	Letter 51, 1895 (Unpublished)
1895/11/09 Sabbath	Talk, Armadale Campmeeting	W. W. Prescott	"Christ Our Example"	<i>The Bible Echo</i> , February 3 & 10, 1896
1895/11/11 Monday	End of Campmeeting		Armadale	Ron Duffield's manuscript <i>The Return of the Latter Rain</i> , p. 161
1895/11/17	Letter	E. G. White to J. H. Kellogg	"The Word of God has been presented in demonstration of the Spirit and with power. The Lord has sent Professor Prescott to us not an empty vessel, but a vessel full of heavenly treasure that he can give to every man his portion of meat in due season.... As they see Maggie Hare taking the precious truths in shorthand, they act like a flock of half-starved sheep, and they beg for a copy. They want to	Letter 113, 1895 (2MR 165-167)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			read and study every point presented. Souls are being taught of God. Brother Prescott has presented truth in clear and simple style, yet rich in nourishment.... We have heard many in different localities where our camp meetings have been held, express themselves as very much surprised that we do believe in Jesus Christ, that we believe in His divinity. They say, 'I have been told that this people do not preach Christ, but I have never attended meetings where Christ was more manifestly taught and exalted than in the sermons and in every line of work at these meetings.' How can Seventh-day Adventists preach any other doctrine?"	
1895/11/18	Letter	E. G. White to Edson White	The Lord has visited Brother Prescott in a most remarkable manner and given to him the Holy Spirit to give to this people.... We are sure that the Lord has endowed him with His Holy Spirit and the truth is being poured forth from his lips in rich currents..... Brother Prescott has spoken many times and those not of our faith have felt deeply and expressed themselves that he was speaking under the inspiration of the Spirit of God..... Abundant evidence has been given that the Holy Spirit of God has spoken to men through human agencies.... Large numbers testify that they have never heard the Word administered with such power and in the manifest demonstration of the Spirit as at this meeting. God has said in the heavenly courts to His heavenly intelligences, 'Let there be spiritual light to shine amid the moral darkness of	Letter 83, 1895 (21MR 388-393)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			accumulated error and fables, and reveal truth.' The Messenger of the covenant has come, as the Sun of Righteousness to arise and shine forth upon the eager listeners. His preexistence, His coming the second time in glory and power, His personal dignity, His holy law uplifted, are the themes that have been dwelt upon with simplicity and power."	
1892/11/21	Letter to A. T. Jones	E. G. White	Make Christ center of attraction (per Valentine); dealt also with working on Sunday against Sunday laws	Gilbert M. Valentine, <i>William Warren Prescott: Seventh-day Adventist Educator</i> , Vol. 1, p. 208; Index: SpTA #7 59-64;RH 4/13/1911
1895/11/21	Article	E. G. White	"The Australian Camp-Meeting" "The interest steadily increased from the beginning of the meeting. The evening discourses, given by Elders Prescott, Corliss, and Daniells, all presented the truth as it is in Jesus Christ. Hardly a discourse was given during the whole meeting that could be called a doctrinal sermon. In every sermon Christ was preached, and as the great and mysterious truths regarding his presence and work in the hearts of men were made clear and plain, the truths regarding his second coming, his relation to the Sabbath, his work as Creator, and his relation to man as the source of life, appeared in a glorious and convincing light that sent conviction to many hearts. With solemnity the people said, 'We have listened to truth tonight.'... In the	RH01/07/1896

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			evening Professor Prescott gave a most valuable lesson, precious as gold. The tent was full, and many stood outside. All seemed to be fascinated with the word, as he presented the truth in lines so new to those not of our faith. Truth was separated from error, and made, by the divine Spirit, to shine like precious jewels.... The Lord is working in power through his servants who are proclaiming the truth, and he has given brother Prescott a special message for the people. The truth comes from human lips in demonstration of the Spirit and power of God.... One who is a Sunday-school teacher, took copious notes of Elder Prescott's discourse on "God and Caesar," and then made copies for two ministers who were interested in the subject."	
1895/11/22	Letter to A. J. Breed	W. C. White	"Prescott had preached 'with a clearness and power that exceeds anything I have ever heard in my life.'"	RG 11: Fld 1895-W, GCAr; Gilbert M. Valentine, <i>William Warren Prescott: Seventh-day Adventist Educator</i> , Vol. 1, p. 207

In 1895 and 1896, with growing frequency and accelerating force visions were given to Ellen White in the hours of the night regarding conditions at the headquarters of the work of the church. {4BIO 252.6}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1896

[Go to Top](#)

1896/01/16	Letter to F. D. Starr	W. W. Prescott	Per Valentine, regarding the pamphlet "The Law in Christ": "The pamphlet entitled 'The Law in Christ' has been developed out of a sermon that Prescott himself thought was one of his best. He has apparently preached the sermon with great effect at campmeetings in the Colonies he had visited. The tract which had been approved by the Australian book committee and published by the Adventist printing house had been used with success throughout the field. The pamphlet, in fact, was a Christocentric presentation of the law and justification by faith. Its thesis, in part, was based on Prescott's new understanding of the Law in Galatians."	Gilbert M. Valentine, <i>William Warren Prescott: Seventh-day Adventist Educator</i> , Vol. 1, p. 211; RG 25: Letters and Manuscripts 1891-93—98, Bx 3, GCAr.
1896/04/20	Letter to Harmon Lindsay	Ellen White	Written from Sunnyside, Cooranbong, NSW. Though he had "felt the heart touch of the messenger of peace," he was yielding to worldly influences. In his home "there was vanity, self-indulgence, a very cheap religious influence; the wife was frivolous, trifling, vain, and superficial. He might have led her...", but he didn't. He had "oppressed souls." The solution was the "streams of pure love that flow from the heart of Christ."	1888 pp. 1502 (Lt 63, 1896) [Lindsay was treasurer, financial administrator]
1896/04/29	Letter to E. A. Sutherland	W. W. Prescott	Answering EAS' request to ask EGW "with reference to the matter of the degrees"	see file WWP18960429toEAS.docx

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1896/05/30	Letter to S. N. Haskell	EGW	Regarding Prescott: "He has the truth in his heart, as well as on the lips" "An offense to God" to "keep alive the spirit which ran riot at Minneapolis"	1888 1536-1555
1896/06/01	Article in <i>Bible Echo</i>	W. W. Prescott	Final in series of seven entitled "The Law in Christ" in which he plainly says, "When we read in the law: "Thou shalt not kill," we read it out of Christ simply as a command, or we may know it in Christ as a living promise." " The law reveals sin by defining righteousness, and then drives us to Christ who is the centre of the gospel." His final sentence is "A heart filled with love to Christ and the spirit of truth will see no such results [abolished the law and thus the gospel], but will thankfully say: 'Abundant peace have they who love Thy law; and it is not stumbling block to them.' Ps. 119:165, Spurrill's Translation. See margin of A.V."	<i>Bible Echo</i> , Vol. 11, No. 21, June 1, 1896 Compare 1896/06/06 letter of EGW to Uriah Smith
1896/06/06	Letter to Uriah Smith	EGW	Law in Galatians especially the moral law. Refusal of this light at Minneapolis kept Pentecostal power of Holy Spirit away from church. " The law reveals sin to us, and causes us to feel our need of Christ .""The law of ten commandments is not to be looked upon as much from the prohibitory side, as from the mercy side. Its prohibitions are the sure guarantee of happiness in obedience. As received in Christ , it works in us the purity of character that will bring joy to us through eternal ages.... The law is an expression of God's idea: when we receive it in Christ it becomes our idea; it lifts us above the power of natural	1888, pp. 1575, 1576 Lt 96, 1896 Note that this follows by 5 days the publication of W. W. Prescott's articles noted under 1896/06/01, which in turn were talks he had given at the Armadale campmeeting in November 1895.

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			desires and tendencies, above temptations that lead to sin." Her next to the last paragraph closes with, "Great peace have they that love thy law; and nothing shall offend them,'-- cause them to stumble."	
1896/07/21	Article in R&H, "Why the Lord Waits"	Ellen White	Reason why "the great outpouring of the Spirit of God, which lightens the whole earth with his glory" has not come: need (1) "an enlightened people, that know by experience what it means to be laborers together with God"; (2) "entire, whole-hearted consecration to the service of Christ." Then "God will recognize the fact by an outpouring of his Spirit without measure." Two ways God attempted to awaken the people: (1) "the truth for this time" (1888 message); (2) "the signs that are thickening on every hand, that testify that the end of all things is at hand." If these failed, "then darkness proportionate to the light which has been shining will overtake these souls." The call: "live and walk and work in the light of the sacred truth of the word of God, and thus reveal to a sin-darkened world, through their conduct, their sympathy, and their zeal, that the power and reality of the gospel could not be controverted."	RH07-21-96, paragraph 02
1896/08/??	Letter to W. W. Prescott	O. A. Olsen	Regarding revivals of 1892, especially Lansing Camp Meeting, with finances flooding the GC; darkness following in 1893	In Ron Duffield's files; pages 454-459 of some book collection of letters (G. C. Archives?)
1896/10/22	Article in <i>Present Truth</i>	E. J. Waggoner	Article entitled "Promises to Israel" section "Life From the Word": "But in the manna they were taking in Christ , if they had only realised	<i>Everlasting Covenant</i> (2002 edition), pp. 181, 182

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>it. Therefore we are to learn that if we but allow Christ to dwell in our hearts by faith in His word,—not a part only, but the whole,—He will bring into our lives the keeping of the whole law, including the Sabbath. Every word that proceeds out of the mouth of God is necessary for our lives.</p> <p>"... What does it really mean? Just this: That our food and drink, and everything necessary for our life, comes from God. It is all a manifestation of His love for us. But since "God is love," the manifestation of His love is but the manifestation of His life. In partaking of the bounties of His love, we are in reality partaking of Him. Now if we continually recognise this, and knowledge it, whether we eat, or drink, or whatsoever we do call, all will be done to the glory of God. We shall live as in His immediate presence. Knowing that His life is righteousness, and that His word is His life, our thanks for food will be thanks for His word.</p> <p>"Who cannot see that such a life must necessarily be a righteous life? With our daily food we shall be feeding upon Christ, and so of course upon His righteousness. This is what God wishes us to learn from the account of the giving of the manna. It was their life, and if they had recognised Christ in it, their life would have been the righteousness of the law. But our daily food comes from God just as surely as theirs did. May we learn a lesson that they neglected."</p>	<p>Note blurring of line: Clearly God as source is distinct: "allow Christ to dwell in our heart by faith in His word"; "comes from God" x2</p> <p>Unclear: "manifestations of His life"; "partaking of Him" [turns on meaning "of"]; "His word is His life"</p> <p>Clearly identifies God with His creation: "taking in Christ"; "feeding upon Christ"; "recognized Christ in it"</p>

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1896/10/26	Manuscript to Book Committee	EGW	(did not know what it was doing) "to condemn or control the productions of those whom God is using as his light-bearers to the world." (Valentine: "advised them to read an article in the <i>Bible Echo</i> on the infallibility of the Pope and suggested that they had been acting like the papacy. Their ideas were not to control the ideas of another")	Ms 148, 1898 (Valentine gives evidences that this was probably 1896 instead); Gilbert M. Valentine, <i>William Warren Prescott: Seventh-day Adventist Educator</i> , Vol. 1, p. 213
1896/12/01	Letter to O. A. Olson	EGW	Shown why she was sent to Australia: "The Lord would have worked for Australia by other means and a strong influence would have been held at Battle Creek, the great heart of the work . There we should have stood shoulder to shoulder, creating a healthful atmosphere to be felt in all our conferences. It was not the Lord who devised this matter. I could not get one ray of light to leave America."	Letter 127, 1896; 1888, p. 1622; compare WCW letter of 1902/05/30 regarding EGW similar statement re EJW's being sent to England; also compare Letter 82, 1888 regarding desire to "see how matters are moving at the great center of the work . We are determined to do all we can in the fear of God to help our people in this emergency."
1896/12/17	Letter to EGW	J. S. Washburn	Reviews history of his work in England; "Your gentle kindness with me and patient answering of my questions settled my faith, I trust, forever. After the Minneapolis Conference I was in great trouble, doubt and almost gone to Atheism, but the precious light on Righteousness by Faith by Brother Jones and your talks and especially the long talks I had ALONE with you, settled my	JSW file

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			wavering faith and fastened it firmly to the Rock of Ages. I know it was the Lord's work, but you were the willing instrument and I am surely not sinning when I express my love and thanksgiving and esteem you highly for your work's sake." "Your testimony to the workers in England written to Bro. Waggoner in 1892 I was reading over today...."	

July

-PC- RH -PT- Advent Review and Sabbath Herald -DT- 07-21-96 -AT- Why the Lord Waits -PR- 02 -

TEXT- Every truly converted soul will be intensely desirous to bring others from the darkness of error into the marvelous light of the righteousness of Jesus Christ. **The great outpouring of the Spirit of God, which lightens the whole earth with his glory, will not come until** we have an enlightened people, that know by experience what it means to be laborers together with God. **When** we have entire, whole-hearted consecration to the service of Christ, **God will recognize the fact** by an outpouring of his Spirit without measure; but this will not be while the largest portion of the church are not laborers together with God. God cannot pour out his Spirit when selfishness and self-indulgence are so manifest; when a spirit prevails that, if put into words, would express that answer of Cain,--"Am I my brother's keeper?" If the truth for this time, if the signs that are thickening on every hand, that testify that the end of all things is at hand, are not-sufficient to arouse the sleeping energy of those who profess to know the truth, then darkness proportionate to the light which has been shining will overtake these souls. There is not the semblance of an excuse for their indifference that they will be able to present to God in the great day of final reckoning. There will be no reason to offer as to why they did not live and walk and work in the light of the sacred truth of the word of God, and thus reveal to a sin-darkened world, through their conduct, their sympathy, and their zeal, that the power and reality of the gospel could not be controverted.

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1897

[Go to Top](#)

1897/01/01	Article	EGW	"Our Work for this Time": call to supper: "This is the work for every church to do, for each family to be interestedly engaged in, to give the last message of mercy to the world." (par. 1); endorses Kellogg's work (par. 12); " in the place of questioning and criticizing Dr. Kellogg because he is doing the class of work he is" (par. 18); [Jones quotes from this in the 10/5/1897 RH article "All Things Are Now Ready"]	HM 11/1/1897
1897/02/10	Letter to EGW	J. S. Washburn	Regarding difficulties in work in England; "The work has been almost brought to ruin here by H. E. Robinson and his wife and I felt what you said about machines and rule or ruin policy was too true." "Brother Waggoner has been misrepresented and worked against in an underhanded way." "... Brother Waggoner has been cruelly misrepresented and treated as a dangerous man who needed to be watched and suspicion cast upon about all he has said or taught—I mean by the leaders...." "But even before I left Washington, D. C. and came to England, Brother Olsen told me that Jones and Waggoner were not practical men, intimated that they were not safe and this while he was sending them around, all over the United States to hold Institutes. Whether they are safe or practical, I know the doctrine which they and you teach is life and salvation to me. Since Minneapolis, my	JSW file

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			acquaintance with them and talks with you, my mind has been entirely changed and I hope never to go back to those experiences and opinions again and I know from the talks with you and what you have written that you believe they have been the means of great blessing to all our people." "... Brother Keslake ... went with Brother A. T. Jones to hold meetings in Southampton."	
18978/02/14	Manuscript	EGW	"The Lord has made known the duty..." = title in database; The piety and advanced spiritual knowledge and growth of a church is proportionate to the zeal, piety, and missionary intelligence that has been brought into it, and carried out of it to be a blessing to the very ones who need our assistance the most. Again I urge you to consider Isaiah 58, which opens a wide and extensive vineyard to be worked upon the lines which the Lord has pointed out. When this is done there will be an increase of moral sources and the church will no more remain almost stationary. There will be blessing and power attending their labor. The selfishness that has bound up their souls they have overcome, and now their light is being given to the world in clear, bright rays of a living faith and godly example. The Lord has His promises for all who will do His requirements. [Psalm 41:1-3; 37:3; Proverbs 3:9, 10; 11:24, 25; Proverbs 19:17; Isaiah 58:10, 11 quoted.] {4BC 1148.7} The Word of God is full of precious	Manuscript 14a, 1897

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>promises, as the above (MS 14a, 1897). {4BC 1148.8}</p> <p>Nothing will or ever can give character to the work in the presentation of truth as that of helping the people just where they are, as this Samaritan work. A work properly conducted to save poor sinners that have been passed by the churches will be the entering wedge where the truth will find standing room. A different order of things needs to be established among us as a people, and in doing this class of work there would be created an entirely different atmosphere surrounding the soul of the workers, for the Holy Spirit communicates to all those who are doing God's service, and those who are worked by the Holy Spirit will be a power for good in lifting up, strengthening, and saving the souls that are ready to perish.--Manuscript 14a, 1897. {Ev 567.4}; "Nothing will or ever can..." quoted by A. T. Jones in "All Things Are Now Ready" (see 10/5/1897)</p>	
1897/03/02	Article	EGW	<p>"Pray for the Latter Rain"</p> <p>"... We should improve every opportunity of placing ourselves in the channel of blessing. ... The convocations of the church, as in camp-meetings, the assemblies of the home church, and all occasions where there is personal labor for souls, are God's appointed opportunities for giving the early and the latter rain." (paragraph 6)</p>	RH03/02/1897
1897/??/??	Joined Battle Creek College	E. A. Sutherland	joined P. T. Magan	For God and CME, p. 61

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

	faculty			
1897/02/??	Election to GC Committee	A. T. Jones	one of 13 members	5Bio, p. 415
1897/04	McCullough Apostasy		See file "McCullaghCase.doc" and "1897Let1April22.doc"	
1897/04/22	Letter to Adelaide church	EGW		1897Let1April22.doc
1897/05/14	Letter to Starrs	EGW	re "the rebellious element" Starr apparently reported [check incoming letter]; also "the apostasy in Adelaide" [see "McCullaghCase.doc"]; "nearing the close of this earth's history"; "Brother Haskell has been taking up the subject of the sanctuary." And "the old burden bearers who have not withheld themselves from the Lord and from denial of self, but who have given themselves to serve Him with heart and pen and voice and means". "When the foundation of the faith of the younger men seems to be swept away and their houses falling, the testimony, like that of Caleb, will be heard from the old warriors...." (reviewed rebellion in time of Caleb and Joshua); "We have here a positive evidence that the anger of the Lord is awakened against the rebellious people...." (291.2) Letter ends with this conclusion: The Lord promised the children of Israel: "Ye shall see the altering of my purpose" [Num. 14-34]. Thus we see that the Lord's promises are upon condition of obedience...." (292.3) "The Lord God is a jealous God, yet He bears long with the sins and transgressions of His people in this generation. If the people of	{15MR 286.1} to {15MR 292.4}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			God had walked in His counsel, the work of God would have advanced, the messages of truth would have been borne to all people that dwell on the face of the whole earth. Had the people of God believed Him and been doers of His word, had they kept His commandments, the angel would not have come flying through heaven with the message to the four angels that were to let loose the winds that they should blow upon the earth crying, Hold, hold the four winds that they blow not upon the earth until I have sealed the servants of God in their foreheads. But because the people are disobedient, unthankful, unholy, as were ancient Israel, time is prolonged that all may hear the last message of mercy proclaimed with a loud voice. The Lord's work has been hindered, the sealing time delayed. Many have not heard the truth. But the Lord will give them a chance to hear and be converted, and the great work of God will go forward."	
1897/09/24	Appointed editor of <i>Review and Herald</i>	A. T. Jones		<i>Glad Tidings</i> (periodical, July 2006, p. 4)
1897/10/??	Became editor of <i>Review and Herald</i>	A. T. Jones	held for 4 years	5Bio, p. 415
1897/10/05	Article	A. T. Jones	"All Things Are Now Ready"; quotes EGW (see 1/1/1897) endorsing Kellogg's work	A.T. Jones--Last Call.pdf
1897/10/17	Letter to JHK	EGW	First mention of the gospel truth "compassing eternity". "Great truths are brought into immediate contact with that which are regarded by finite man as 'little things.'"	19MR91,92

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1897/11/23				
------------	--	--	--	--

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1898

[Go to Top](#)

1898/??/??	Dream	EGW	"About fifteen years ago, in one of her night visions, she came out of a very dark place into the bright light, and father was with her. When he saw her by his side he exclaimed in great surprise, "What, have you been there too, Ellen?" She always understood that to mean that the Lord would let her rest in the grave a little while before the Lord comes. She has been trying to work with reference to that."	GCBD, 1913, NO. 14, p. 0219, paragraph 9 (May 30); Reported by W. C. White
1898/03/09	Letter to J. H. Kellogg	E. J. Waggoner	"With this I send you two more articles— numbers five and six in the series. Thank you for your kind words in regard to the other. I am now I hope in a way to send all the others along shortly. I can say that it is a continual wonder to me, the way the Lord has led me, and given me the light from the word. It has been and is life to me. I think that I should be dead now if it were not for this Gospel, and I am sure that I should be a great deal worse than dead even if I were living, without it. Things that have been gradually dawning upon me for a few years past, have in the last few months crystallized, so that the unity of every part of truth seems very clear. Health and salvation are so intimately related that they cannot be separated and one can be taught from the Bible as well as the other.... The truth is beautiful and glorious to look at, but it is more glorious to experience."	EJW file
1898/03/30	Letter to W. C.	E. J.	Recounting events of last year since he left New	EJW file

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

	White	Waggoner	York on April 7; trips through Scandanavia	
1898/08/26	Letter to E. J. Waggoner	EGW	<p>"When I learned that Brother [H. E.] Robinson and his wife had been sent to England, I said, It is a mistake. He has not the qualifications that would be of use and benefit in Europe; for unless he can rule, he would ruin. ... He has left his mark where it has done harm that will not be easily effaced. The Lord help and strengthen you against all such influences." {17MR 216.2}</p> <p>"I write to you now because I want you (and W. C. White is of the same mind) to visit us in Australia. We think <i>Present Truth</i> the best paper published by our people...." {17MR 217.1}</p>	Letter 77, 1898 (entire letter in 17MR); see EJW comment on Robinson in his 7/24/1903 letter to AGD
1898/08/27	Letter to W. W. Prescott and wife	EGW	<p>"<i>Present Truth</i> is an important paper, and you are at home in working as best you can with that. The Lord would have advance moves made in England. He desires that a school shall be established there, and this no one can do as well as yourself.</p> <p>"Time is short, and that work which is essential must be done quickly. Satan has seen this, and he has worked with his deceptive, intriguing power to entangle everything in America, so that the work that you and others could and should have done, has been made impossible. And the work which should have been done in England has been blocked by the very same power that has swayed things in America. The wisdom of men disconnected and out of touch with the wisdom of God, the spirit of arbitrary</p>	<p>Letter 71, 1898, pp. 1, 2. (To Brother and Sister W. W. Prescott, Aug. 27, 1898.) {3MR 23}</p> <p>Third and fourth paragraph quoted: {17MR 212.3}; {17MR 214.4} (entire letter in 17MR)</p>

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>authority which has manifested itself so decidedly in America, has not been confined to that country, but has extended its power to leaven other countries. I am afraid of the men who have moved like blind men. The cause and work of God demands men who will attend to the work God has given them; and had this been the case, men would have listened to the counsel of God, and not to the wisdom of fools, wise only in their own conceits."</p> <p>"Be of good courage in the Lord, my brother. A work is to be done in England. God will help you and Elder Waggoner to do this work, and others will be added to your number."</p> <p>"But I want you to know that we sympathize with you and with Brother Waggoner."</p>	
1898/11/08	Article "The Revelation of God"	EGW	<p>"Those who have a true knowledge of God will not become so infatuated with the laws of matter or the operations of nature as to overlook, or refuse to acknowledge, the continual working of God in nature. Nature is not God, nor was it ever God. The voice of nature testifies of God, but nature is not God. As His created work, it simply bears a testimony to God's power. Deity is the author of nature. The natural world has, in itself, no power but that which God supplies. There is a personal God, the Father; there is a personal Christ, the Son."</p>	{RH, November 8, 1898 par. 9}; also {RH, March 17, 1904 par. 9}; {1SM 293.1} [attempt to stem pantheism trend? note reprint date!]
1898/11/22	Sermon	G. A. Irwin	<p>"PREPARE TO MEET THY GOD." <i>Review and Herald</i>, November 22, 1898 (p. 5, and Supplement, pp. 1-4) Sermon by Elder G. A. Irwin, delivered Sabbath</p>	18981122RHPg749and SupplementIrwin.docx

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>morning, Aug. 27, 1898, at the Owosso, Mich., Seventh-day Adventist camp-meeting.</p> <p>Regarding:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> -loud cry began 10 years ago; (will have ten times the power) -midnight cry -second angel's message 	
1898/11/28	Letter to EGW	E. J. Waggoner	<p>"I received your letter last week [see August 26], and take the first opportunity to reply. The first thing is in regard to your invitation to visit Australia, for which I thank you very much. I will tell you freely just how the matter stands with me. We should be very pleased to go, on our own account, for the benefit that we should gain by being associated with you in the work for a little while.... But here is the difficulty, which of course the Lord can remove if it is His will that I should make the trip, and that is, the expense. I have no means of my own." "It was not at our request, but rather to the contrary, that H. E. Robinson came over here. To speak frankly, I think that the principal reason for his being sent over was to counteract my influence, or rather, to kill it." "There is a much different atmosphere here since Brother Prescott came over, and things are in a better condition than they have been for a long time.</p>	EJW file

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1899

[Go to Top](#)

1899/02/22	Rebellion in sanitarium and school	Ellen White	The Lord has given his people great light and precious instruction. What sorrow, what shame, what agony of soul, has been felt by God's faithful servants who have stood as did Joshua and Caleb, to hear Israel cast off their leader, and choose one of their rebellious number to lead them back to Egypt.	PH068 28.2
1899/02/24	Bible Study	A. T. Jones	"The Roman Republic" Daniel 8 & 11; Rome to end of world; armies sent not to conquer but give peace; republic (read 8/16/03 at meeting at Vyhmeisters)	Personal paper file "ATJ"
1899/02/24	Discussion on organization	A. T. Jones, E. J. Waggoner, J. N. Loughborough, and others	In GC Session (compare the 1903 session 4 years later); JNL relates 3 dreams	GCDB1899, p. 91ff
1899/02/25	Bible Study	A. T. Jones	"The United States in Prophecy in the Book of Daniel" Spanish-American war; republican horn done away (read 8/16/03 at meeting at Vyhmeisters)	Personal paper file "ATJ"
1899/02/26	Bible Study	A. T. Jones	"Republics – True and False" overview of history; church is God's republic; needs cleansing (read 8/16/03 at meeting at Vyhmeisters)	Personal paper file "ATJ"
1899/03/23	Letter to EGW	E. J. Waggoner	More regarding her invitation to visit Australia, "your letter in which you said to draw on your account in case the Conference did not feel	EJW file□

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			willing to send me.... Later I mentioned the matter to Brother Loughborough and Brother Olsen. So the Conference voted to recommend that I should give the call favourable consideration."	
1899/04/21	Letter to G. I. Butler	EGW	"This field is large, and has been represented to me as a new world, a second America, but very different from America in its government. But America is far from being what it once was. I feel sorry when I consider this." [?allusion to change in government: lamb to dragon? Spanish American War?]	Letter 74, 1899 Quoted in 4BIO 407.2
1899/05/01	Letter to A. T. Jones	Ellen White	Urged To Be Unselfish and Gentle; comments about his inherited traits (Written from "Sunnyside," Cooranbong, New South Wales) "You know the truth, and I urge you for Christ's sake to practice the truth. You need the converting power of God every day. May the Lord help you, my brother; for He has greatly blessed you. You need the spirit of meekness and gentleness, of patience and forbearance, and of love for your brethren. Take heed how you build; for the structure will be tested."	19MR195ff (Letter 91, 1899) (also 6MR229)
1899/05/10	Manuscript "The Medical Missionary Work"	EGW	"I have laid out the matter as it has been presented to me. The third angel's message, in the place of swelling into a loud cry, is being smothered. Discouragements have come in. But the work is not to stop thus. It is to increase in the power of the Spirit of God. The time has come when the whole earth is to be enlightened with the glory of the angel which came down from heaven. A decided work is to be done in	{MR311 47.1} (3 paragraphs published in MR311; other portions of MS in WM 253-254;Ev 523;4MR 412;9MR 129;

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>presenting the truth for this time, the truth that will sanctify the soul; for we are in that age of the world's history which Christ declared should be as the days of Noah were."</p> <p>"If we are laborers together with God, we have many fellow laborers with whom we should unite with heart and mind and strength. Our success depends upon our unity. Our efficiency and the power of our influence depends upon our wise and unreserved cooperation with one another and with God. We are to advance the work in new territories, sustaining pure principles at every step. We are to cooperate with the angel that is flying in the midst of heaven, who also is in harmony with the two former angels in forwarding the solemn event of the second appearing of Christ in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory."--</p> <p>Manuscript 177, 1899 {MR311 47.3}</p>	
1899/05/29	Letter to EGW	J. S. Washburn	<p>"I do not know that you will wish to receive any more letters from me and yet I feel that I would like to tell you what a change has come in the work in this country since I wrote you as I did about two years ago. I wrote two letters quite near together as you may remember." [See 1896/12/17 and 1897/ 02/10 letters.] "I have never received an answer to either of them and perhaps it is just as well...." "It has seemed to us a great blessing that we could have such a man as Brother Prescott to manage the work in this most important field. He is a very different man from Bro. H. E. Robinson. Bro. Prescott</p>	See Washburn file [19 page hand written letter, plus 8 pages of hand-copied lyrics, uncopied, that he said were "a few pieces the Quartette sings"]

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>preaches and lives the gospel as you know and he believes in liberty and freedom. We all like him very much and he is doing much to advance the work in this country. I think he is one of the very best managers and one of the best preachers as well, that we have in all our ranks. We feel that we have been especially favored to have two such men as Bro. Waggoner and Bro. Prescott in this field." [He lists the new workers from America.] "Then we have Dr. Kress and his wife who is a doctor from the Sanitarium." "Bro. Waggoner permitted me to read a letter you wrote to him about 6 months ago and it seemed partly like an answer to my letter especially what you said about Bro. H. E. Robinson and his wife." [See 1898/08/26 letter from EGW to EJW.] "I am glad you can have Bro. Waggoner in Australia for a time. I am sure he will do much good. It seems to me that he has been and is still used by the Lord more than any man among us to discover truths of living importance to our people for this time. My opinions of Bro. Waggoner and his work have greatly changed since Minneapolis. But I am glad that if he goes to Australia he will still edit the Present Truth and will return to England again." "He works very hard indeed doing a good part of the time double work, preaching as much or more than any other minister, and editing the Present Truth. I truly think the Present Truth is the best paper in all the world and have thought so for a long time. Bro.</p>	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>Waggoner is at present very much tired and worn with his double work." "His preaching and writing is life more than that of any other man among us." "It seems a pity to me that a man who has done so much to help the work on should have to scrimp so closely for food and clothes as he does." He commented on reading of the use in Australia of Dr. Caro who used "limelight at meetings to illustrate his lecture with good effect and that hymns were thrown on the screen and sung by all the people. We used limelight in our meetings in Southhamptom and it seemed to add wonderfully to the interest." [In 1895 GC Bulletin (GCBQ95 page 0582) is listed "Edgar R. Caro, M. D., Professor of Descriptive Anatomy and Demonstrator of Anatomy"; In 1897 GC Bulletin (GCBQ97 page 100) "MEDICAL MISSIONARY. -- E. R. Caro, M. D." under Central Australian] He wrote more on singing and use of the voice, singing in a male quartet without instruments or notes, also speaking without notes or helps. "Brother Prescott and Brother Waggoner have encouraged and helped us much in our singing...." " ...It seems to me the very best words to sing are the words of the Bible just as they are written without any paraphrasing or arranging...." Much on music being used in the closing work.</p>	
1899/09/08	Letter to EGW	E. J. Waggoner	Explaining why he cannot come to Australia: too many duties in England, and his leaving would burden others. Also mentions, "Then	EJW file

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			there is no help for the <i>Present Truth</i> except Sister Adam, our secretary, and the one who has been reading the proof, and conducting the childrens' department. She has also the editing of the <i>Missionary Worker</i> , monthly. The new health journal was just started, and that would fall to her lot to look after in the office. I had never talked with any body about my going, but had preferred to keep still and pray, and await developments. The situation was this: The <i>Present Truth</i> had been too much for me alone, but we were now about to put not only that, but two monthly papers besides upon the shoulders of one young woman of excellent ability but feeble health. It looked a good deal like murder.... My family went with me to Switzerland, and will remain there for some time...."	
1899/10/09	Letter to W. C. White	E. J. Waggoner	Regarding royalties on books (WCW had mentioned "Smith, Jones, and Waggoner as typical authors who in addition to their regular salary have had, and presumably still have, an income from the royalties of books which they have written in their leisure time.") He wrote to clarify: "I do not think that I have received one hundred dollars <i>as royalty</i> , in the strict sense of the term in all my life."	EJW file
1899/10/25	Letter to EGW	S. N. Haskell		
1899/11/??	Letter to G. A. Irwin and S. N. Haskell	Ellen White	Need for change in "spiritual atmosphere in Battle Creek "; "lack of moral power and spiritual efficiency"; "need to begin at the very first principles of willing obedience to God's	Letter 191, 1899 (16MR 84-88) [Note New Covenant

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			holy law. Rather than an "outward observance" of the law, it needed to " be written on the tablets of every soul. " She explains that solution by describing Adam's temptation and sin, and then says, "These things are inexplorable, but many things which now we cannot understand will be made plain when we shall see as we are seen, and know as we are known." She describes Christ's temptation and victory in behalf of humanity. These showed man could be victor by "becoming partaker of the divine nature. He could keep the law of God."	and Day of Atonement language; the church still was not following Christ into the Most Holy Place. The nature of Christ is dealt with differently as to what was His humiliation. His victory was a corporate one that is to have individual consequences.]
1899/11/28	Article	W. W. Prescott	"Success in the Work of the Lord";	
1899/12/07	Letter to W. C. White	E. J. Waggoner	At length on the reasons why he cannot come to Australia. "Perhaps what I have said about help here does not do justice to Sister Adams. I see in looking over my letter that it might be gathered that I had no help. I wish to say that no better help than she is could be found. She conducts the children's department, looks after the Home Dept., and is judicious in selections. She is capable of doing all that is needed for the paper as long as I am near enough at hand, either in England or on the continent.... She fills her place admirably, but could not stand more work."	EJW file

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1900

[Go to Top](#)

1900/??/??	Book <i>Power for Witnessing</i>	A. F. Ballenger	Published by Pacific Press (see 1905/05/-- entries)	in book
1900/01/??	Vision	EGW	Shown what was happening in Indiana in "holy flesh" movement; only reason she went to 1901 GC Session; date mentioned several times in Letter 132, 1900	5Bio100, 103, 104
1900/04/18	Letter to ATJ	EGW	<p>My brother, do not represent truth and the situation of things as so formidable that those belonging to the W.C.T.U. will turn away in despair. There are vital truths upon which they have had very little light. They should be dealt with in tenderness, in love, and with respect for their good work. You ought not to handle them as you do. If you continue to do this, you will close doors whereby some, yes, many might be reached. Withhold your condemnation till you and our people have done all that can be done to reach them, not by the learned arguments of ministers, but through women of influence working as Sister Henry worked.</p> <p>The Lord wants his people to follow other methods than to condemn wrong, even though their condemnation be just. He wants them to do something more than to hurl at their adversaries charges which do not convict, but only send those at whom they are made farther from the truth, charges which make those in error point to the words written, and say, "You see, it is</p>	Letter 59, 1900, pp. 1-5. (To A. T. Jones, April 18, 1900.) {7MR 169}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			impossible to have any union with Seventh-day Adventists; for they will give us no chance to connect with them unless we believe just as they believe."	
1900/06/01	Letter to EGW	Ida V. Hadley	Questions about the "holy flesh" teaching; "Was Mary's body made holy, sinless, in her flesh before conception, so that Christ was born from sinless flesh? And His own body sinless flesh of itself? (Heb. 10:5). . . . Is it Bible doctrine that men need never have died, but all been translated, if they only had grasped the "translation faith"? Was that why Enoch and Elijah were translated, because they grasped this fact, rather than others? (John 11:26). . . . Is conversion a change of flesh from sinful to sinless? . . . Is it possible for us to arrive at that place in our experience where we do not always have to be overcomers? . . . Is it possible to get where we will not be tempted from within before Christ comes? . . . Do the Scriptures teach that there is a difference between born sons and adopted sons, that adopted sons go to dust, and born sons are translated?" No record of EGW ever responding.	5Bio 103
1900/09/20 Thursday	Arrival in San Francisco	EGW	after 9 years in Australia	5Bio25
1900/09/25	Letter to EGW	S. N. Haskell	Described the Indiana "holy flesh" activities	5Bio102
1900/10/10	Letter to S. N. Haskell	EGW	Responded to his letter about the Indiana "holy flesh" activities	Letter 132, 1900 (21MR126-133); 5Bio 103ff
1900/11/13	Talk	EGW	[Sanitarium Chapel, St. Helena, California] The medical missionary work has never been	{2SAT 140.6} also {MM 237.4}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			presented to me in any other way than as bearing the same relation to the work as a whole as the arm does to the body. The gospel ministry is an organization for the proclamation of the truth and the carrying forward of the work for sick and well. This is the body, the medical missionary work is the arm, and Christ is the head over all. Thus the matter has always been presented to me.	
1900/12/14	Letter to EGW	W. W. Prescott	Wrote her about his new insights. "I feel as though I had a new revelation of the truth for us in the books of Daniel and the Revelation." Wanted to link the "evangelical" and the "medical" work.	Valentine's dissertation, p. 332

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1901

[Go to Top](#)

1901/03/07 Thursday	Left by train for Battle Creek	EGW	Trip: St. Helena - Los Angeles - New Orleans - Chicago - Battle Creek	5Bio, p. 55
1901/03/09 Sabbath	Lost consciousness	EGW	In Los Angeles, Sabbath afternoon; contrast of "perversity of His people" with "great mercy and goodness of God" had "flashed" upon her "like lightning" while speaking in the morning; by 2 pm she had lost consciousness, and remained so until 2 am Sunday	5Bio, pp. 57, 58
1901/03/15 Friday	Arrived in Vicksburg	EGW	Edson White there with boat	5Bio, p. 59
1901/03/18 Monday	Visited Memphis - Nashville	EGW		5Bio, p. 65
1901/03/21 Thursday	Arrived Chicago	EGW	There until Sunday March 23	5Bio, pp. 66, 67
1901/03/24 Sunday	Arrived Battle Creek	EGW	First time in 10 years	5Bio, p. 67
1901/03/27 Wednesday	Spoke at the Sanitarium	EGW	to the guests and helpers	5Bio, pp. 68, 69; see MS 28, 1901
1901/03/28 Thursday	Spoke at publishers' convention	EGW		5Bio, p. 69
1901/03/29	Letter to EGW	J. S. Washburn	Request for her to "have a good talk with one of our English ministers a young man Brother H. Champness." "I trust there will be no difficulty having both Bro. Prescott and Waggoner return to this field. I am certain it has been in the providence of God that both were called here and associated in the work. They surely preach	JSW file

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			the pure gospel, the 'everlasting gospel" as I know by many personal experiences. We are praying very much for the Conf. for Bro. Prescott and Bro. Waggoner and we do not forget to pray for you that as never before the Lord may guide you and speak through you. We all here feel that a great a tremendous crisis is upon us greater even than in Minneapolis. I was there- It was the only Gen. Conf. I ever attended."	
1901/03/30 Sabbath	Spoke at Tabernacle	EGW		5Bio, p. 69
1901/04/02 Tuesday	GC Session begins		Meetings April 2-23 "the delusion which, before the General Conference of 1901, began to take possession of the Doctor's mind, and which ever since has been gradually gaining ground" [October 1903]	5Bio, p. 45 {SpM 333.5}
1901/04/02 Tuesday	Talk at first GC Session Meeting	EGW	First to rise and speak after the conference was formally opened. Extracts: "the things that should have been done years ago, and especially ten years ago"; "elements of unbelief"; "light ... assented to, but no special change was made" [cf. later statement about "no change" in 1901 in 1903/01/14 letter]; "God gave them clear light as to what they should do, and what they should not do, but they departed from that light, and it is marvel to me that we stand in as much prosperity as we do to-day. It is because of the great mercy of our God, not because of our righteousness, but that his name should not be dishonored in the world." "We have been given an opportunity to get rid of every kind of	1888, p. 1743ff

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>rebellion." "Those who fill positions in the Conference must have the righteousness of Christ." "What we want now is a reorganization. We want to begin at the foundation, and to build upon a different principle." "The principles of health reform have been proclaimed by us as a people for thirty years. And yet there are among us ministers of the gospel and members of the church who have no respect for the light that God has given upon health reform. They eat as they please, and work as they please."</p> <p>This is in some sense an expository sermon on 1 Peter 1. Repeated themes are "principles" and "light".</p>	
1901/04/03 Wednesday	Early morning talk	EGW	Our Supply in Christ	GCBQ01, p. 35
1901/04/06 Sabbath	Talk	EGW	Will a Man Rob God	GCBQ01, p. 124
1901/04/11 Thursday	Comments in session	EGW	<p>"I proclaimed health reform everywhere I went. At our camp meetings I spoke on Sunday afternoons, and I proclaimed the message of temperance in eating, drinking, and dressing."</p> <p>"But there were those who did not come up to the light God had given. There were those in attendance at our camp meetings who ate and drank improperly. Their diet was not in harmony with the light God had given, and it was impossible for them to appreciate the truth in its sacred, holy bearing." "I am ready to say to you to-day that I am in harmony with the resolution. Many who have been more or less out of line since the Minneapolis meeting will be brought</p>	1888, p. 1748 ff; also GCBQ01, p. 202 ff

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			into line." "I am fully in favor of this resolution, because I know that medical missionary work is the gospel, in practice, and, as the Lord has declared, is never, never to be separated from the gospel ministry."	
1901/04/12	Vote to move Battle Creek College		see 1901/07/16	For God and CME, p. 71, 78
1901/04/17 Wednesday	Talk on "holy flesh" movement	EGW	"The workers' meeting at five-thirty on Wednesday morning, April 17, was not only solemn but exciting. Ellen White chose at that point in the session to meet the "holy flesh" fanaticism. She did so by reading a carefully prepared manuscript statement"; "stood before the congregation for an hour, first reading from the manuscript she had prepared for the occasion, then bearing impromptu testimony"	5Bio100, 106; GCB 1901, pp. 419-421 (2SM, pp. 31-35)
1901/04/18 Thursday	Early morning workers meeting	R. S. Donnell	Confessed he had been wrong	5Bio107; GCB 1901, pp. 422
1901/04/20 Sabbath	Sermon	EGW	Sabbath, April 20, she spoke again in the Tabernacle, presumably at the morning worship hour. Her subject was "His Wonderful Love." The sermon closed with the words: "At the last great day, if our characters are in harmony with the character of God, we shall be caught up to heaven to see the King in His beauty, there to sing the praise of our Creator through the ceaseless ages of eternity."	5Bio 108; GCB 1901, pp. 426
1901/04/22 Monday	Presentation	EGW	Instruction re school work; in some lines, no response (publishing, medical -> fires)	5Bio108, 109
1901/04/23 Tuesday	Farewell Services	Many workers	Elisha and Dothan repeated at 1901 session	5Bio109; GCB 1901, pp. 460, 463, 464

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

		(JNL); EGW at length		
1901/04/25 Thursday	Pioneer from 1843 at GC Session	J. L. Prescott	Comment in GC Bulletin: "I rejoice, beloved, that I have been associated with the great Advent movement from 1843. And I feel to-night as if we had come to the beginning of the end, that Jesus is soon coming. I believe it must follow, and I rejoice in the hope that I shall live to see him come. Caleb and Joshua were permitted to go from the land of Egypt to the promised land, and I have been thinking how that Brother Smith and Sister White and a few others still remain of those that started out in 1843. I rejoice in the blessed hope of seeing Jesus coming with all his holy angels to gather his redeemed. Beloved, the Lord will make a very short work. Let us be of good cheer. Let us open our hearts to receive the latter rain...."	GCBQ01 VOL. IV. BATTLE CREEK, MICH., FIRST QUARTER, APRIL 25, 1901. EXTRA NO. 20. page 0471 paragraph 2; Note: James Lewis Prescott (lived March 8, 1828 to Winter 1915) was father of William Warren Prescott.
1901/04/26 Friday	Address to Sanitarium patients	EGW		5Bio111
1901/04/27 Sabbath	Sermon at Tabernacle	EGW		5Bio111
1901/04/28 Sunday	Vision	EGW	"a vision was given to her concerning the course of action being followed by Dr. Kellogg"	5Bio111
1901/04/29 Monday	Visit to Judge Arthur and family	EGW	While praying at his bedside, she was marvelously strengthened herself	5Bio111
1901/05/03 Friday	Meetings at Indianapolis	EGW	To reorganize Indiana conference	5Bio112
1901/05/04	Sermon	EGW		5Bio112

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
Sabbath				
1901/05/05 Sunday	Talk on "holy flesh" teaching	EGW		5Bio112
1901/05/29 Wednesday	Letter to D. H. Kress	EGW	First night on return to Elmshaven after extended trip from 1901 GC Session, has vision re Kress; wrote letter to him next day: raw egg in grape juice	Letter 37, 1901 (12MR 168-178)
1901/06/01	Letter to Ellen G. White	P. T. Magan	"looking up sites for our new school"	on EGW incoming correspondence microfilm roll for 1901, L to P
1901/06/??	Letter to Edson White	EGW	Change vs. no change: "Your course would have been the course to be pursued if no change had been made in the General Conference. But a change has been made, and many more changes will be made and great developments will be seen. No issues are to be forced. . . . It hurts me to think that you are using words which I wrote prior to the conference. Since the conference great changes have been made" Compare/contrast this apparent first comment on the 1901 GC with the following: - 1902/8/5: Letter {BCL 55.3&4} - 1902/8/11: Letter 129 (KC 95.1&2) - c1902/12/17: Manuscript 166, 1902 - 1903/01/05: Letter to the Brethren in BC - 1903/01/14: Letter 17, 1903 to Judge Arthur [See analysis of this issue of change vs. no change after 1903 entries (end of year).]	(Letter 54, 1901)
1901/07/14 Sunday	Letter to Ellen G. White	P. T. Magan	3 page typewritten letter, from Berrien Springs, "beautiful little village". "Our teachers"	copied 9/21/09 off on EGW incoming

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>conference is located in a beautiful grove on the banks of the St. Joseph River, on the other side of the village." "Elders Daniells and Jones are with us." "Thus far the meeting has been a most precious one. There seems to be more of a spirit to go down into the very depths of the Christianity of Christian education than ever before, and most precious light is being shed upon our pathways. Yesterday, Sabbath, was a wonderful day. Elder Jones began speaking at 11 o'clock in the morning, and the meeting continued until 1:30. At half past three we began again, and never left the large tent until about half past nine o'clock. During all this time different ones were talking in what seemed to be a new and spiritual vein. Besides this, confessions of hardness of heart and of opposition to the educational work were freely borne by many." "I think it is practically decided that we will purchase the property near Berrien Springs." "And I also feel a desire to get these educational truths more broadly scattered throughout the conferences. But this new school must be the Avondale of America. We must make it the light set upon an hill, from which great joy and help shall flow out to poor people all over the country. If I can read the signs of the times aright, the Seventh-day Adventist people are longing to see the ministers wake up and do something, and this now is the burden of our talks wherever we go. We must make missionaries; that is, God must make them</p>	<p>correspondence microfilm roll for 1901, L to P; OCR'd: see file "PTMaganToEGW19010714.doc"</p>

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			through our instrumentality. We must have scores and hundreds of them, and all the sanctified energy and life which God has given us must be put into this work."	
1901/07/16	Beginning of EMC	Battle Creek College Board	Vote to purchase Berrien Springs property; school begun 1901-1902 year	For God and CME, pp. 76, 78
1901/07/19	Letter to E. G. White	P. T. Magan	Re EMC: "what we have done concerning the location of the school" "voted to purchase" "all told 258 acres"	on EGW incoming correspondence microfilm roll for 1901, L to P
1901/07/31	Letter to E. G. White	P. T. Magan	"feel very thankful concerning the matter of the new site for the school at Berrien Springs" "Our summer school is going well. We have about one hundred and twenty-five splendid young people."	on EGW incoming correspondence microfilm roll for 1901, L to P
1901/08/08	Letter to W. A. McCutchen	Uriah Smith	Recalled meeting in 1850's of Stephen Pierce and others in Battle Creek, and EGW's vision that Pierce's view was right	MMM, p. 305
1901/09/12	Letter to W. C. White	P. T. Magan	"I am doing five men's work"	on EGW incoming correspondence microfilm roll for 1901, L to P
1901/10/16	Letter to Managers of Review and Herald Office	Ellen G. White	"I have been almost afraid to open the Review, fearing to see that God has cleansed the publishing house by fire."	{8T 91.3}
1901/11/24	Manuscript "The Church in the Home"	Ellen G. White	"We have come to a time when every member of the church needs to take hold of medical missionary work ." "Let our people show that they have an interest in medical missionary work. Let them study the	{16MR 145.1} {16MR 145.2}; appears to be source of statement oft republished from 7T

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			books that have been written for our instruction in these lines. These books deserve much more attention, respect, and appreciation than they have received. I understand that Dr. Kellogg has published a new book , which has been written for the special purpose of instructing others in the health principles that it is for the advantage of all to understand. Those who follow these principles will be greatly blessed, both physically and spiritually. The understanding of the philosophy of health is true, sensible knowledge--knowledge that will be a safeguard against the evils that are continually increasing."	(also found in {RH, July 29, 1902 par. 2}
1901/11/27	Manuscript on "The Signing of Agreements"	Ellen G. White	Duty to respect Dr. Kellogg; but no man in place of God; danger of threads of selfishness; yoked only to Christ; "proposed agreement between the Medical Association and those stabling branch sanitariums" will lead to "unfavorable results"--oppression, too much responsibility. "agreements deemed essential to protect the interest of the health food business and to give the sanitarium work financial security and support." Kingly power in medical institutions, General Conference, publishing work. (note that Educational work is left, ?due to events earlier in the year?). World changes: "The future is before us, and unforeseen events will surely take place, changing the present aspect of things in the world. Lust and greed are striving for the supremacy. Oppression and hatred will be exercised to destroy. Inspired by a power from beneath, Satan's instrumentalities will work with	Ms156b, 1901 in SpM366.1 to 370.3; see Ms156b19011127.doc

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			intensity to carry out his will." "Now is our time of peril. Our only safety is in walking in the footsteps of Christ, and wearing his yoke. Troublous times are before us. In many instances, friends will become alienated. Without cause men will become our enemies. The motives of the people of God will be misinterpreted, not only by the world, but by their own brethren. The Lord's servants will be put in hard places. ...They will be pointed to as men that can not be trusted. And this will be done by members of the church. God's servants must arm themselves with the mind of Christ. They must not expect to escape insult and misjudgment. They will be called enthusiasts and fanatics."	
1901/12/05	Letter to E. G. White	P. T. Magan	handwritten letter from Chicago (no letters between the one 9/22 to WCW and this one; earlier letters were typewritten)	copied 9/21/09 off on EGW incoming correspondence microfilm roll for 1901, L to P; OCR'd: see file "PTMaganToEGW19010714.doc"
1901/12/07	Letter to Percy Magan	Ellen G. White	Insubordination continues: "Man cannot possibly stretch over that gulf that has been made by workers who have not been following the divine Leader." "We may have to remain here in this world because of insubordination many more years.... this rebellious people" Do not overwork, rest. He had severe typhoid fever in 1900 and 1901.	20MR310-314 (Lt 184, 1901) For God and CME, p. 92

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1902

[Go to Top](#)

1902/01/07 Tuesday	Forward Movement	WWP	"A Revival of the Study and Practical Application of the Physical Side of Spiritual Truth in its Relation to the Second Advent of Our Lord" "Prepare Ye the Way of the Lord"	RH1/7/1902; see graphic "ForwardMovementHeader.png"
1902/01/13 Monday	First ride in automobile	EGW	in Chicago	5Bio144
1902/01/21 Tuesday	Articles on Galatians	Wm. Brickey	referred to by Uriah Smith in 1902/02/11 letter to L. F. Trubey; by A. G. Daniells in 1902/04/11 letter to G. I. Butler: "open and squarely against the message that came to this people at Minneapolis, and that has been embraced by thousands of our people and openly and repeatedly endorsed by the Spirit of Prophecy"; by A. G. Daniells in 1902/04/14 letter to W. C. White: "open and vicious attack on the message of righteousness by faith presented at Minneapolis, and repeated over and over again by Brethren Jones and Waggoner and others since that time"; "crooked and unsound"; "directly opposed to the truth of the gospel"; "as I understand the teaching of 'Patriarchs and Prophets' on the covenants, they were in direct conflict with that book"	Article #1: RH1/21/1902; Vol. 79, No. 3, p. 36 [see"BrickeyOnGalatians1.pdf" and "BrickeyOnGalatians1.docx"]; Article #2: RH1/28/1902; Vol. 79, No. 4, p. 52 [see"BrickeyOnGalatians2.pdf" and "BrickeyOnGalatians2.docx"]; Article #3: RH2/4/1902; Vol. 79, No. 5, pp. 67. 68 [see"BrickeyOnGalatians3.pdf" and "BrickeyOnGalatians3.docx"] US 1902/02/11 letter: MMM, p. 312 AGD 1902/04/11 letter: MMM, pp. 313-316

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
				AGD 1902/04/14 letter: MMM, pp. 317-321
1902/02/11 Tuesday	Letter to L. F. Trubey (VP Iowa Conference)	Uriah Smith	Defended Brickey articles in the Review as "the <u>old established</u> view of our people"; "this view was ruthlessly broken into by the articles in the SIGNS OF THE TIMES, and the lectures at Healdsburg College, and subsequent articles in the YOUTH'S INSTRUCTOR and REVIEW." Conclusion of new view: 1. when Christ came, there was a change in our relation to the law [YES!]; 2. we are no longer held by it as a rule of duty [NO!]. Closed with, "this does not interfere at all with the question of justification by faith."	MMM, p. 312; see {April 1902 HEOe, GCB 617.10}
1902/02/18 Tuesday	Burned	Battle Creek Sanitarium	4 a.m. Dr. Julia White awakened Dr. Lillian Eshelman to tell her of fire	For God and CME, p. 127 5Bio148ff
1902/02/25 Tuesday	Editor of RH	WWP	Name appears as one of Editors: Uriah Smith W. W. Prescott L. A. Smith	RH2/25/1902, Vol. 79, No. 8, p. 120
1902/03/06 Thursday	Letter to A. G. Daniells	G. I. Butler, from Tampa	Regarding "the treatment Brother Smith received from the General Conference Committee and the Review and Herald Board"; "criticism of the action of the General Conference Committee in placing Brother Prescott on the editorial staff"	mentioned in AGD's 1902/04/11 letter to GIB and AGD's 1902/04/14 letter to WCW
1902/04/08 Tuesday	Managing Editor of RH	WWP	Name appears as Managing Editor under Editors: Uriah Smith L. A. Smith W. W. Prescott - - - Managing Editor	RH4/8/1902, Vol. 79, No. 14, p. 24

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			With note: "The Managing Editor is responsible for all editorial material which is not signed."	
1902/04/11 Friday	Letter to G. I. Butler	A. G. Daniells, from Des Moines, Iowa	Why Uriah Smith had been removed as chief editor; Brickey articles on Galatians in Review; regarding "Battle Creek street gossip": I would be very glad if the headquarters of the General Conference offices could be removed from that place. I have thought of it seriously many times during the year. If it were not for the Sanitarium and the Review and Herald office, I should certainly make a strong effort to move the General Conference offices to some other place."	MMM, pp. 313-316
1902/04/14 Monday	Letter to W. C. White	A. G. Daniells, En Route to College View, Nebraska (from Des Moines, Iowa)	Regarding G. I. Butler's letter to him regarding actions of GC Committee removing Uriah Smith as editor, and placing Prescott on editorial staff. Described at length the Brickey articles, the opposition of Uriah Smith, and the confusion over righteousness by faith; mentions long talk with Judson Washburn, his experience with EGW and EJW re message	MMM, pp. 317-321
1902/04/28 Monday	Pacific Press Constituency Meeting	EGW	This paragraph is puzzling, as it describes "God blessed" and ends with "a tide of criticism": "Elder A. T. Jones, president of the California Conference and member of the board, held a series of meetings with the workers of the Pacific Press. God blessed his earnest work. The feeling was growing that some changes in policies and general plans should be made at the publishing house. With this there developed a	{5BIO 165.1} quoted paragraph; details through {5BIO 168.6}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			feeling that implicated the manager, C. H. Jones, as the scapegoat, that he was the man mostly responsible for the commercial work and for the problems that it brought. A tide of criticism enveloped the employees." [date of these series of meetings unclear from 5BIO, but seems to have occurred before the constituency meetings] C. H. Jones planned to resign ["For thirty-one years he had been connected with denominational publishing work— eight with the Review and Herald and twenty-three with the Pacific Press." {5BIO 165.6}], but EGW's counsel to him and the constituency, and her presence, turned the meetings into a time of confession and rededication, and C. H. Jones remained in the position for 31 more years!	
1902/04/28 Monday	Letter to D. H. Kress and wife	EGW	At times my brain is so intensely active that it seems impossible for me to write the ideas as fast as they come to me. . . . I have four workers at work for me, besides my son. . . . I have much to place in their hands.—Letter 68, 1902.	{5BIO 177.5} (see file EGWLMGRA.xls; EGWLMGraph.pdf; and comments at beginning of 1903)
1902/05/07 Wednesday	Letter to A. T. Jones	EGW	Cautions: "your views in regard to church discipline are not in harmony with the Word of God"; "You have been given great light upon the Bible. God has helped you to make truth appear in its true bearing before the people, but this is no excuse for you to speak words that have no foundation in the Word of God"; "You speak rashly. You are not sanctified by the truth you handle. Your spirit needs to be refined. Then Christlike words will flow from a heart imbued with the Holy Spirit. You are too self-confident,	11MR208-210

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			to sure that everything you say possesses a power which will obtain assent to it from those who hear." "All in your words and actions that is coarse and rough, all that savors of a reckless self-confidence, greatly injures the force of the truth that you proclaim. Unless you change, your careless speech will make fruitless the most precious truths." "The religion of Calvary and the gospel is a triumphant argument to the transforming power of the grace of Christ. Unless your spirit is decidedly changed, your course will greatly detract from your influence. God does not want the ways and words of A. T. Jones to be woven into your discourses."	
1902/05/12 Monday	Letter to W. C. White	A. G. Daniells, from London, England	Proposed "to sell Dr. Waggoner's new book, 'The Everlasting Covenant'" to pay off \$41,000 GC debt. His evaluation of the book: 1. "leads us to the very heart of the great gospel of Christ" 2. "opens up God's plan of saving the world by grace, through faith in Christ" 3. "strikes that great key-note of the Reformation; namely, justification by faith" 4. "shows the weakness and folly of the covenant of works" 5. "really deals with the great question that so agitated our people at Minneapolis, and so far as I know is the only Masterpiece that has been written on this subject since the Minneapolis meeting" Also addendum regarding continued opposition to light of Minneapolis. "I am deeply convinced	file

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			that something ought to be done to place a flood of light in the homes of our people. I know of no better book to do this, outside of the Bible, that Brother Waggoner's book." Refers to what he wrote at Des Moines (1902/04/14 letter?).	
1902/05/16 Friday	Arrival at Elmshaven	G. I. Butler and W. O. Palmer	<p>Background: Neither Edson White nor W. O. Palmer, who went with him into the South, was known for his financial acumen. With hearts dedicated to God, the Lord greatly blessed their labors in preaching and writing and teaching. A strong, growing work was established.</p> <p>Edson's brother William was staid, cautious, careful, and carried the confidence of church leaders. In fact, through many years he served as a counselor to church leaders. It was not quite so with Edson. He was impulsive and sometimes unsuccessful in business ventures, launched with borrowed money. This gave rise to questions about the work he represented. Money to carry on was scarce.</p> <p>The newly organized Southern Union Conference represented only a limited membership. With the newly organized publishing house using secondhand equipment that was badly worn, and in buildings that were heavily mortgaged, it was a tenuous situation. Under these circumstances, the Southern Union sent its president, George I. Butler, and the treasurer of the publishing house, W. O. Palmer, to California to interview Ellen White and gain counsel as to the course that should be pursued.</p>	{5BIO 169.1-3}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1902/05/19 Monday	Letter to A. G. Daniells	W. W. Prescott	Valentine: W. W. Prescott to A. G. Daniells, May 19, 1902, RG 11: Misc Let (1893-1902), GCAr. In May 1902 Prescott also suggested that if Waggoner's book, <i>The Everlasting Covenant</i> was going to be used for mass distribution, then it perhaps should be revised for the same reason. The expression "God himself enters into our bodies in the taking of food" is one that Prescott used. In the context in which he used it, however, he seems to mean simply that the Christian has a heightened sensitivity to and appreciation of God's provision of life's bounties in Christ; in a spiritual sacramental sense. See E. E. Andross to S. N. Haskell, February 18, 1900, RG 11: E. G. White Special Testimonies on Special Subjects, GCAr. Prescott seemed to sense that Kellogg was using the expression differently--more in an ontological sense. W. W. Prescott, "Suggestions on Matter, . . ." May 19, 1902, RG 11: Presidential (1901-1950) Case File: J. H. Kellogg, GCAr.	Valentine's dissertation, p. 336, footnote #1
1902/05/30 Friday	Letter to A. G. Daniells regarding E. J. Waggoner	W. C. White	"it has been shown to her [EGW] that whereas some of our people were well pleased to have him removed from the work at Battle Creek by his appointment to work in England, that he would be brought back [?] again to assist as a teacher at the heart of our work."	WCW Letterbook 19, p. 344; cf. EGW Letter 127, 1896 (December 1) regarding her being sent to Australia vs. "the heart of the work"
1902/06/19 Thursday	Talk to annual meeting of the California Medical	EGW	held at the St. Helena Sanitarium [meetings Wednesday June 18 through Sunday noon June 22]: She stressed the distinctive nature of the	MS 96, 1902. {5BIO 172.4} {5BIO 172.5}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
	Missionary and Benevolent Association		<p>denomination's medical work as she urged that “conformity to the world is causing many of our people to lose their bearings. . . . Worldly policy has been coming into the management of many of our institutions.”</p> <p>At this four-day meeting long-range plans were laid that called for the establishment of the Pacific Union Medical Missionary and Benevolent Association. This meant that there would be on the Pacific Coast a strong medical organization under denominational control. The medical interests in the West would not be a part of the Battle Creek-controlled International Medical Missionary and Benevolent Association. The constituency of the new association sensed the impact of what they were doing. They stated that: “In view of the importance of the steps about to be taken, careful study should be given to the questions involved, as not only affecting the interests of the entire Pacific Coast, but of the denominational work throughout the world.”—PUR, Aug. 14, 1902.</p>	
1902/06/23 Monday	Guests at Elmshaven	Judge Jesse Arthur	the next day found Judge Arthur and his wife at Elmshaven, guests of Ellen White. They stayed through the week. During this time she learned from him about the buildings in Chicago that she had seen in vision while in Australia, buildings for which plans had been drawn but which Dr. Kellogg had denied existed or were planned for (ibid.).	{5BIO 173.3}
1902/07/03	Letter to A. G.	W. C. White	Regarding "the conditions upon which he [EJW]	W. C. White Letterbook

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
Thursday	Daniells regarding E. J. Waggoner		would consent to come to Berrien Springs and teach for a while." EGW spoke to him of "the evils which will come into our work, if men having strong and clear convictions regarding reforms that should be made, shall ask all their brethren to sit down as pupils, while they show them how the work ought to be done." In contrast EJW "ought to come for steady, earnest work for a couple of years." She spoke of the evils of "removing men from responsibility, whose work has been supposed to be faulty, and placing other men in charge who would for a limited period make a great showing as to how things ought to be done, and then go away, leaving everybody in discouragement. She says our work is not most benefited by this meteoric display of light."	20, pp. 39-41. Reference made to Letter 97, 1902 of July 7 (q.v.)
1902/07/07 Monday	Letter to W. W. Prescott and wife	EGW	"Brother Prescott, your place is not to be confined in any school as a manager or a teacher. Your testimony is greatly needed in our large gatherings and important meetings." "Brother Prescott, the Lord has a message for you to give to His people in regard to the preparation that must be made for the coming of the Lord." "God has given you a message to bear in our camp meetings and in other assemblies. Your work is not in the schoolroom, but before the gatherings of God's people. There are plenty who cannot teach the truth in public. You have a message that will be adaptable for the highest and the most lowly."	Letter 100, 1902 10MR 352, 353; similar on July 14, 1902 in 17MR 51.2

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1902/07/07 Monday	Letter to E. J. Waggoner	EGW	<p>After 50 years of presenting the third angel's message, SDAs were still "only babes":</p> <p>"Our lesson for the present time is, How may we most clearly comprehend and present the gospel that Christ came in person to present to John on the isle of Patmos--the gospel that is termed "the Revelation of Jesus Christ"? We are to present to our people a clear explanation of Revelation. We are to give them the Word of God just as it is, with as few of our own explanations as possible. No one mind can do this work alone. Although we have in trust the grandest and most important truth ever presented to the world, we are only babes, as far as understanding truth in all its bearings is concerned. Christ is the great Teacher, and that which He revealed to John, we are to tax our minds to understand and clearly to define. We are facing the most important issues that men have ever been called upon to meet. The theme of greatest importance is the third angel's message, embracing the messages of the first and second angels. All should understand the truths contained in these messages and demonstrate them in daily life, for this is essential to salvation. We shall have to study earnestly, prayerfully, in order to understand these grand truths; and our power to learn and comprehend will be taxed to the utmost.</p> <p>"As to the Bible's being the textbook in our schools, we know that it is to be so. But we are not to approach people abruptly with the bare assertion. Nothing will so successfully</p>	Letter 97, 1902; 12MR212

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			demonstrate the truth of the statement that the Bible is to be our textbook as success in using it as such."	
1902/08/05	Letter to JHK	EGW	<p>Had thorough work been done during the last General Conference at Battle Creek; had there been as God designed there should be, a breaking up of the fallow ground of the heart, by the men who had been bearing responsibilities; had they, in humility of soul, led out in the work of confession and consecration; had they given evidence that they received the counsels and warnings sent by the Lord to correct their mistakes, there would have been one of the greatest revivals that there has been since the day of Pentecost. {BCL 55.3}</p> <p>What a wonderful work could have been done for the vast company gathered in Battle Creek at the General Conference of 1901, if the leaders of our work had taken themselves in hand. But the work that all heaven was waiting to do as soon as men prepared the way, was not done; for the leaders closed and bolted the door against the Spirit's entrance. There was a stopping short of entire surrender to God. And hearts that might have been purified from all error were strengthened in wrong doing. The doors were barred against the heavenly current that would have swept away all evil. Men left their sins unconfessed. They built themselves up in wrong doing, and said to the Spirit of God, "Go thy way for this time; when I have a more convenient season, I will call for thee." {BCL</p>	BCL 55.3&4

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			55.4}	
1902/08/11	Letter to General Conference Committee and The Medical Missionary Board	EGW	<p>A wonderful work could have been done for the vast company gathered in Battle Creek at the General Conference of 1901, if the leaders of our work had taken themselves in hand. Had thorough work been done at this conference; had there been, as God designed there should be, a breaking up of the fallow ground of the heart by the men who had been bearing responsibilities; had they, in humility of soul, led out in the work of confession and consecration, giving evidence that they received the counsels and warnings sent by the Lord to correct their mistakes, there would have been of the greatest revivals that there has been since the day of Pentecost. {KC 95.1}</p> <p>But the work that all heaven was waiting to do as soon as men prepared the way, was not done; for the leaders in the work closed and bolted the door against the Spirit's entrance. There was a stopping short of entire surrender to God. Hearts that might have been purified from error were strengthened in wrong doing. The doors were barred against the heavenly current that would have swept away all evil. Men left their sins unconfessed. They built themselves up in their wrong doing, and said to the Spirit of God, "Go thy way for this time; when I have a more convenient season, I will call for thee." {KC 95.2}</p>	KC 95.1&2
1902/09/??	Writing Room	EGW	There were three features about this newly constructed writing room that especially pleased	{5BIO 186.3} (see 184.8) [see 1903 intro

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			Ellen White: its roominess, its bay window with light and sunshine, and its fireplace. She was to spend a large part of her time here during the next twelve years, writing, writing. She would often come to the room at two or three o'clock in the morning, sometimes at midnight, sometimes earlier to start her day of writing.	re number of letters and manuscripts]
1902/09/05 Friday	Letter to A. G. Daniells	EGW	Re JHK: Do not sanction his effort to gather from every source all the means possible for his line of the work; for God does not favor so great an outlay of means as is now being made in Battle Creek.	Letter 138, 1902. {5BIO 161.2}
1902/10/19 Sunday	Report of Council Meeting	EGW	I wish to write more on the case that I have so many times brought before Dr. Kellogg as illustrative of his own dangers—the case of Nebuchadnezzar. Over and over again I have warned the doctor not to follow the course of this king, who said, “Is not this great Babylon, that I have built . . . by the might of my power, and for the honor of my majesty?” Dr. Kellogg is now pursuing a similar course in Battle Creek." I am told that he made the remark that he was glad that the old sanitarium buildings burned down. Brethren, those buildings burned down as a reproof to him, but instead of taking it thus, he has given place to self-exaltation.	{5BIO 161.4&5} [Ms. 123, 1902]
1902/11/11 Tuesday	Letter to J. H. Kellogg	EGW	"Before I went to the General Conference, I was instructed that I could help you. The Lord told me that I must bear my testimony at this meeting against the incorrect ideas that had been coming in in regard to forbearance and	BCL 63; Letter 174, 1902

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>Christlikeness. My work to present the standard of Christianity that had been presented to me. As one with God-given authority, I was to bear my message against the wrong principles that had been coming in. I dwelt on general principles, hoping that this would help you to understand the work that you must do if you enter the kingdom of God. " {BCL 63.6}</p> <p>Is this regarding sanctification? (Finneman feels it is; as with WWP and EJW at the 1901 GC Session) Or is it this issued noted 3 paragraphs previous: "your inclination to condemn hastily and harshly has been your sin. You have felt inclined to break out on our ministers because they did not come up to the mark on health reform. Your spirit has been such as to make the Lord ashamed of you. In your words and actions there has been that which Christ will in no wise endorse." {BCL 63.3}</p>	
1902/12/17 Wednesday	Manuscript	EGW	<p>Entitled "The Need of Earnest Effort; Work the Cities; Heed the Message to Laodicea"; significant observation on condition of church; disappointment of Christ; notice "no change" comment regarding 1901 conference:</p> <p>"The last General Conference that I attended gave you all the evidence that you will ever have in any meeting that shall be convened. If that meeting did not convince you that God is working by His Spirit through His humble servant, it is because the candlestick has been removed out of its place. I thought that after the last General Conference there would be a</p>	18MR185-196; revised and published in RH 12/15/04 article "A Call to Repentance"

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			change of heart, but during that meeting the work was not done that ought to have been done that God might come in, nor has this work been done since that time. God is knocking at the door of the heart; but as yet the door has not opened to let Him enter and take full possession of the soul-temple." {18MR 195.6}	
1902/12/30 Tuesday	Burned	Review and Herald Publishing Building	7:20 p.m.	5Bio223ff

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1903

[Go to Top](#)

Note: This year, the first full year with new Elmshaven writing room (see entry for 1902/09 above), was the **top year of number of letters and manuscripts by EGW = 472** (see comment 1902/04/28) (other years containing 400 or more were 1897 = 407; 1899 = 403; 1901 = 400; 1902 = 408; next 4 years dropped to the 1900 level (which was 310), with 1904 = 306; 1905 = 332; 1906 = 300; and 1907 = 308; next year 1908 (which was 262) dropped to the level of 1893-1896 (1893 = 238; 1894 = 262; 1895 = 240; 1896 = 260)

1903/01/01	Preface to <i>The Living Temple</i>	J. H. Kellogg	Last paragraph: "In conclusion, the author desires to acknowledge his indebtedness for many valuable suggestions and emendations to A. T. Jones and Dr. E. J. Waggoner, as well as other friendly critics, who have carefully read the work, either in the manuscript or in proof sheets."	<i>The Living Temple</i> , Good Health Publishing Company, 1903, p. 6
1903/01/05	Letter "To the Brethren in Battle Creek"	EGW	"At the General Conference, held in Battle Creek in 1901, the Lord gave His people evidence that He was calling for reformation. Minds were convicted, and hearts were touched; but thorough work was not done. If stubborn hearts had then broken in penitence before God, there would have been seen one of the greatest manifestations of the power of God that has ever been seen. But God was not honored. The testimonies of His Spirit were not heeded. Men did not separate from the practices that were in decided opposition to the principles of truth and righteousness, which should ever be maintained in the Lord's work. "	8T 97.4 (Index has this to Daniells, Letter 5, 1903)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>This testimony, entitled "The Review and Herald Fire" has the following important connections:</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. shows the letter of 1903/01/14 was a theme she was addressing more than once at this time 2. connects the R&H fire which occurred just six days before this letter, to the failures dating back to 1901 3. in using the phrase "principles of truth and righteousness" she continues the theme of the April 3, 1901 address to the 1901 General Conference Session, which in turn connects explicitly back to the 1891 General Conference Session, in the shadow of Minneapolis 4. ties theme of self-<i>gadal</i> to what is happening: "the devising of men to exalt and glorify themselves" (8T97) 	
1903/01/05	Letter "To the Battle Creek Church"	EGW	<p>"What Might Have Been"</p> <p>"One day at noon I was writing of the work that might have been done at the last General Conference if the men in positions of trust had followed the will and way of God. Those who have had great light have not walked in the light. The meeting was closed, and the break was not made. Men did not humble themselves before the Lord as they should have done, and the Holy Spirit was not imparted."</p>	{8T 104.1}; Index lists this as Letter 7, 1901 to A. G. Daniells (second to him same day)
1903/01/14	Letter to Judge Jesse Arthur	EGW	<p>See below an analysis regarding: "The result of the last General Conference has been the greatest, the most terrible, sorrow of my life. No change was made."</p> <p>See also the 1903/01/05 letter (8T97)</p>	Letter 17, 1903; {13MR 122.3}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1903/01/14	Letter to Prescott	E. J. Waggoner	Reaction to Review fire, letters from Prescott and Spicer to him, Kellogg and his book ("I cannot detect anything radically wrong in it"), Extract (note <i>panentheism</i> versus <i>pantheism</i> ; consider truth of omnipresence): There is a difference as great as the distance between heaven and earth, and the east and the west, between the truth that God is in everything, and the lie that everything is God. Indeed there is no alternative between the truth that God is <u>in</u> everything, and pantheism. The truth God is "above all, and through all, and in all" is the sure safeguard against the error that everything is God.	Personal file "EJWWP19030114"
1903/03/06	Death	Uriah Smith	(less than 3 months after the Review fire)	LWF7:1, p. 6
1903/03/27 Friday	GC Session began	GC	35th Session, Oakland [till April 22] Remember: Magan and Jones in minority report on constitution Let me tell you of a scene that I witnessed while in Oakland. Angels clothed with beautiful garments, like angels of light, were escorting Dr. Kellogg from place to place, and inspiring him to speak words of pompous boasting that were offensive to God.	5Bio243; GCB 1903, p. 1 {SpM 333.4}
1903/04/06	Talk at GC Session	EGW	"When one institution gathers a large amount of responsibility and a large number of guests, the religious part of the work is in danger of being neglected. The managers of the Battle Creek Sanitarium have done nobly in the past in regard to trying to maintain a right religious influence in the sanitarium. For a long time there were men connected with the institution whose work	.GCB, April 6, 1903 par. 19

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>it was to hold Bible-readings with the patients, as the way opened Dr. Kellogg fully accorded with this. After the meeting at Minneapolis, Dr. Kellogg was a converted man, and we all knew it. We could see the converting power of God working in his heart and life. But as the institution has grown in popularity, there has been danger that the reason for which it was established would be lost sight of. Repeatedly I have given the instruction that was given to me,-that this institution should not be conducted after the manner in which worldly medical institutions are conducted; that pleasure-loving, card-playing, and theatrical performances should find no place in it. True piety was to be revealed in the lives of physicians and helpers. Everything connected with the institution was to speak in favor of the truth, and the truth in regard to the Sabbath would come to the patients."</p>	
1903/04/19	Letter to A. T. Jones	EGW	<p>Sent him 3 manuscripts to read at meetings in Battle Creek of IMMBA (Letter 54, 1903 "To Those in Council at Battle Creek, Michigan"; Letter 63, 1903 "Our Leading Brethren, to Our Ministers and Especially to Our Physicians"; Letter 53, 1903 to JHK); led to confession and reconciliation, but superficial or short lived: "No change"</p> <p>[See also: I told Elder A. T. Jones that which the Lord has</p>	<p>5Bio264 (Letter 59, 1903)</p> <p>No change: 5Bio270 (Letter 172, 1903 to WCW) {SpM 335.1}</p>

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			presented to me in regard to the source from which the Doctor was receiving his education in these seductive theories. I told him that our brother was under the influence of Satanic agencies, and that for so long a time had he been working away from the principles of truth and righteousness, that he had been entangled, and had in himself no power to escape from the snare of the enemy.]	
1903/05/26	Article	EGW	(title is "Repent, and Do the First Works") We need to break up the monotony of our religious labor. We are doing a work in the world, but we are not showing enough activity and zeal. If we were more in earnest, men would be convinced of the truth of our message. The tameness and monotony of our service for God repels many who are looking to see in us a deep, earnest, sanctified zeal. Legal religion will not answer for this age. We may perform all the outward acts of service , and yet be as destitute of the quickening influence of the Holy Spirit as the hills of Gilboa were destitute of dew and rain. We need spiritual moisture ; and we need also the bright beams of the Sun of Righteousness to soften and subdue our hearts.	RH, May 26, 1903 par. 15
1903/05/30 Sabbath	Dedication of New Battle Creek Sanitarium	JHK	The institution was dedicated in a three-day service running from Sabbath morning, May 30, to Monday night, June 1 , with meetings being held in the Tabernacle and on the grounds of the Sanitarium. The Sabbath-morning service was one of dedication on the part of the workers	(RH, June 9, 1903). {5BIO 162.3}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			to this important phase of the Lord's work	
1903/??/?? (Summer)	Interview with Ellen White	A. T. Jones	He told her that at the request of JHK he was planning to go to Battle Creek to teach Bible in the AMMC. She counseled him not to go; she had been warned that such a move would lead to his downfall. But "his perceptions were becoming confused"; "he did not believe the warning given"	Letter 116, 1906 (see 5Bio, p. 416)
1903/07/24	Letter to A. G. Daniells	E. J. Waggoner	Irwin standing "nobly for 'the old landmarks'"; how James White chose him to be a physician, but did not feel fit; but in studying Bible has come to light that he should have had when he began study of medicine; plans to leave work; "the official brethren in America acquiesced in my leaving America, because they did not want my teaching and influence there"; Robinson came to "break up my influence" in England; Prescott came, and "for four years we had comparative rest"; "the Minneapolis days and onward"; Olsen could not stand against the old guard; "officially the denomination is back the other side of Minneapolis. The cry now, as then, is 'Stand by the landmarks.' " Such a position never took Israel out of the wilderness; fathers of this cause were reformers, progressives; "I <u>can not</u> unsee what I see"; "not somebody's stereotyped statement of the Word"; opposition to Present Truth and the Bible teaching in it; schools to put out "what we believe" not knowing the scriptures; "well-meaning but mistaken men who are laboring to establish and maintain a Seventh-day Adventist papacy"	Personal paper file "EJW" (Re reference to Robinson, see EGW 8/28/1898 letter)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1903/10/02	Letter to E. J. Waggoner	EGW	Letter regarding spiritualism, free-loveism -- "If you will believe the message that I bear you, you will see your danger. You can then put on the gospel shoes and walk in the pathway of truth, following the true Shepherd, who knows His sheep by name and calls them to follow Him."	Letter 230, 1903 21MR171ff
1903/10/03	Letter to E. J. Waggoner	EGW	"You have been represented to me as being in great peril. Satan is on your track, and at times he has whispered to you pleasing fables, and has shown you charming pictures of one whom he represents as a more suitable companion for you than the wife of your youth, the mother of your children. "Satan is working stealthily, untiringly, to effect your downfall through his specious temptations. He is determined to become your teacher, and you need now to place yourself where you can get strength to resist him. He hopes to lead you into the mazes of spiritualism. He hopes to wean your affections from your wife, and to fix them upon another woman. He desires that you shall allow your mind to dwell upon this woman, until through unholy affection she becomes your god."... "My brother, your wife has her faults, but so have you. She is your wife still. She is the mother of your children, and you are to respect, cherish, and love her. Guard yourself carefully, that impurity may not abide in mind or heart."... "Brother Waggoner, your case was presented to me some time ago, but I have delayed writing,	Letter 231, 1903 (in EJW file); 10MR 185- 187

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>thinking that I might see you and talk with you. You are being imprisoned with a dangerous sentimentalism, and this has nearly spoiled you and the one also who has permitted you to make her your favorite. You need not ask God to bless you in pursuing this course. In this matter, your mind has been worked by the enemy, who stands ready to control those who give place to spiritualistic affections.</p> <p>"You have a wife , and you are bound to her by the law of God...."</p> <p>"...You have been imbibing spiritualistic ideas. But if you will now turn wholly to God, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ will be imparted to you, and truth will triumph in your life."</p>	
1903/10/09	Left St. Helena	P. T. Magan	To EGW: "It was Friday, October 9, when you bid me goodbye at the station at St. Helena. I felt very sad and very lonely as I left you."	PTM File, Letter October 28, 1903
1903/10/09	Manuscript	EGW	<p>Physically, I have always been as a broken vessel; and yet in my old age the Lord continues to move upon me by His Holy Spirit to write the most important books that have ever come before the churches and the world. The Lord is evidencing what He can do through weak vessels. The life that He spares I will use to His glory. And, when He may see fit to let me rest, His messages shall be of even more vital force than when the frail instrumentality through whom they were delivered, was living.--</p> <p>Manuscript 122, 1903.</p>	3SM 76
1903/10/14	Letter to David Paulson	EGW	Warning to him about JHK; much about history of JHK from before 1901 GC Session through	SpM 331-338; more extracts in

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			1903 GC Session; ATJ; council meeting "now being held in Washington"; may need to travel to Battle Creek to give testimony [see trip next year, Berrien Springs meeting, etc.]	PaulsonDavid.docx
1903/10/16	Council at Washington DC	GC	Mentioned in PTM letter of October 28, 1903: "at 9 o'clock the meeting commenced"	PTM file
1903/10/23	Manuscript "The Message in Revelation"	EGW	Gospel derailed by "so-called medical missionary work"-- Christ's "great principles" in contrast to "worldly-policy plans"; "endeavoring to harmonize with worldly sentiments, Dr. Kellogg does not discern the influences that are exercised upon the commandment-keeping people of God"; "No one who has had the light of truth before him for years, and has not yielded to its influence, can be expected to be sensitive to the clear, gospel sentiments of the truth. There is constant danger that the obedient and the disobedient in the world and in the nominal churches will become so amalgamated..." "The exaltation of a so-called medical missionary work, while the character of true medical missionary work has not been understand, has dishonored and displeased God." "The Lord has presented before me the dangers that are threatening His people who have the sacred work of proclaiming the third angel's message with clearness and distinctness....The truth is not to be blanketed. The message for these last days is to be given in no indistinct utterance." "The everlasting gospel is to be preached, and it is to be practiced in true missionary work...." "All	Ms 139, 1903; {18MR 26.1}-{18MR 41.3}; Ms139,1903.doc

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			who walk in safe paths are to understand that the third angel's message is of consequence to the whole world, and must be carried to the world in clear, straight lines, and in its distinctive features, as Christ revealed it to John." "The truth of this message will not decrease, but will increase in force and importance as we are brought down to the close of the work of God on earth."	
1903/10/28	Letter to EGW	P. T. Magan	(about October Council meeting in Washington, <i>The Living Temple</i> , Kellogg, Waggoner, etc. NEED DETAILS and added to timeline	PTM file
1903/10/28	Letter to J. H. Kellogg	W. W. Prescott	"a wrong view of God and his dwelling place" "set aside any need of atonement and the work of Christ as our high Priest in the Sanctuary above" "a breaking down of the distinction between the sinner and the Christian by teaching that every man is a temple of God regardless of his faith in Christ" Impossible to revise the theological parts if <i>The</i> :	Valentine, G. V., <i>The Shaping of Adventism</i> [page?]; also in dissertation p. 336; comment on revising in Valentine's dissertation, p. 322
1903/11/??	Move to Battle Creek	A. T. Jones	"I came here two years ago last November..."	<i>Some History, Some Experience and Some Facts</i> . A STATEMENT BY ELDER A. T. JONES At the Regular Monthly Meeting of the Sanitarium Family, in the Sanitarium Chapel, Battle Creek, Michigan, Sunday, March 4, 1906, 8:00 P. M.

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1903/11/01	Letter to A. G. Daniells	EGW	Explaining the "Meet it!" command and why he had received testimonies regarding <i>The Living Temple</i> at the east coast meeting. Also statement: "Again and again I have been shown that the past experiences of God's people are not to be counted as dead facts. We are not to treat the record of these experiences as we would treat a last year's almanac. The record is to be kept in mind, for history will repeat itself."	Letter 238, 1903 5Bio301; PM175
1903/11/26	Letter to J. H. Kellogg and associates	EGW	"Unless Brethren Jones, Tenney, Waggoner, and others who have been flattered by the leaders of the medical work are especially worked by the Holy Spirit, they will never see things as they are. It is hard for those who have been charmed by seductive, flattering, soul-destroying theories to see where these theories will lead, or to discern, wherein their spiritual eyesight has been defective."	Letter 265, 1903 11MR 247-253
1903/12/14	Letter to A. G. Daniells	EGW	extreme ideas of sanctification of Prescott and E. J. Waggoner at 1901 GC Session (see below)	Letter 269, 1903

Addenda to 1903

Change/No Change 1901 GC

Extreme Views of Sanctification 1901 GC

Change/No Change 1901 GC

Pieces of evidence:

-1901/06/?: Letter 54 to Edson White (19MR 146-151)

-1902/08/05: Letter to JHK {BCL 55.3&4}

-1902/08/11: Letter 129 to Gen. Conf. Committee/Med. Missionary Board (KC 95.1&2)

-c1902/12/17: Manuscript 166, 1902 {18MR 195.6}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

-1903/01/05: Letter to the Brethren in BC (8T 97.4) [Index: to A. G. Daniells]

-1903/01/05: Letter to the Battle Creek Church "What Might Have Been" (8T104.1ff) [Index: to A. G. Daniells]

-1903/01/14: Letter 17, 1903 to Judge Arthur {13MR 122.3}

-BC- 13MR -TI- Manuscript Releases Volume Thirteen -CN- 1016 -CT- Encouragement for a New Believer to Trust Christ and Believe the Testimonies -PR- 02 -PG- 122 -TEXT- I am glad that you could be with us in the meetings held when you were at St. Helena, because you have had little opportunity to learn of the character of the work that the Lord gave me when I was but 16 years old, work which ever since He has sustained me in doing. I know that the Lord gave me the words to speak that you heard when you were here. His power and grace sustained me. His power was with me all the way through the last General Conference, and **had the men in responsibility felt one quarter of the burden that rested on me, there would have been heartfelt confession and repentance. A work would have been done by the Holy Spirit such as has never yet been seen in Battle Creek. Those who at that time heard my message, and refused to humble their hearts before God, are without excuse. No greater proof will ever come to them.**

-BC- 13MR -TI- Manuscript Releases Volume Thirteen -CN- 1016 -CT- Encouragement for a New Believer to Trust Christ and Believe the Testimonies -PR- 03 -PG- 122 -TEXT- The result of the last General Conference has been the greatest, the most terrible, sorrow of my life. **No change was made.**[* SEE ALSO <SU TESTIMONIES <EU, VOL. 8, PP. 104-106. REFERENCE HERE IS NOT TO THE GENERAL CONFERENCE LEADERSHIP IN WHICH IMPORTANT CHANGES WERE MADE, BUT TO THE MEDICAL WORK IN PARTICULAR WHERE THE DESIRED CHANGES WERE NOT EFFECTED. SEE THE SDA <SU ENCYCLOPEDIA <EU (REVISED ED.), P. 1052. TWO MONTHS AFTER THE 1901 GENERAL CONFERENCE ELLEN WHITE WROTE, "YOUR COURSE WOULD HAVE BEEN THE COURSE TO BE PURSUED IF NO CHANGE HAD BEEN MADE IN THE GENERAL CONFERENCE. BUT A CHANGE HAS BEEN MADE, AND MANY MORE CHANGES WILL BE MADE AND GREAT DEVELOPMENTS WILL BE SEEN. NO ISSUES ARE TO BE FORCED. . . . IT HURTS ME TO THINK THAT YOU ARE USING WORDS WHICH I WROTE PRIOR TO THE CONFERENCE. SINCE THE CONFERENCE GREAT CHANGES HAVE BEEN MADE (LETTER 54, 1901).] **The spirit that -123- should have been brought into the whole work as the result of that meeting was not brought in because men did not receive the testimonies of the Spirit of God. As they went to their several fields of labor, they did not walk in the light that the Lord had flashed upon their pathway, but carried into their work the wrong principles that had been prevailing in the work at Battle Creek.**

-BC- 13MR -TI- Manuscript Releases Volume Thirteen -CN- 1016 -CT- Encouragement for a New Believer to Trust Christ and Believe the Testimonies -PR- 03 -PG- 128 -TEXT- In much love to you and your wife, and to your children, whom I love,

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

and in whom I have a deep interest.--Letter 17, 1903. (Written January 14, 1903, to Judge Jesse Arthur, from "Elmshaven," Sanitarium, California.) White Estate October 5, 1983 Entire Letter Released

[Editors clearly in error regarding restricting the above comment to "the medical work in particular". Note contrary evidence from the 1903 letter to Judge Jesse Arthur:

1. The men in responsibility
2. The whole work
3. Their several fields of labor
4. The wrong principles that had been prevailing in the work at Battle Creek

The core spiritual need which was lacking is addressed:

1. heartfelt confession and repentance
2. work done by the Holy Spirit
3. humble their hearts before God
4. the spirit that should have been brought into the whole work
5. did not receive the testimonies of the Spirit of God
6. did not walk in the light that the Lord had flashed upon their pathway

If anything, it refers to the book work in the 1901 letter to Edson White:

"Since the conference great **changes have been made**. Do not urge that Mother has said thus and so. I know that **reforms are to be made**; but when I am not present to hear the words that are spoken, I cannot advise you to select a few words from a letter I have written and use these words to forbid a course which the brethren wish to pursue **regarding the publication and handling of books**. **Changes have been made**, and I trust that our brethren who are interested in **the book work** will manifest an unselfish interest in the disposal of books for the Southern field. A **terribly unjust course has been pursued in the past**. A want of principle has been revealed. But in pity to His people **God has brought about changes**." 19MR 147.4 & 5

Also reference to the R&H and the future tense:

"Keep the way of the Lord in justice and judgment. Make no urgent calls upon **the Review and Herald**. Let them do what they will. **We hope that they will so repent of the past** that the Lord can blot it out of His book." 19MR 150.3

And further, note both the past and the future tense:

"In the name of the Lord, I charge you, in whom I have the deepest interest, not to make the burdens resting upon me doubly hard to carry. The course of action which before the conference might have been a necessity is no longer necessary, for **the Lord Himself interposed to set things in order**. He has given His Holy Spirit. I am confident **that He will set in order the matters that seem to be moving wrong**." 19MR 148.2

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

See file 1901GeneralConferenceChanges.docx of this and more material sent to Dr. Damsteegt on 10/20/11.

Extreme Views of Sanctification 1901 GC

-BC- 10MR -TI- Manuscript Releases Volume Ten -CN- 798 -CT- Extreme Views of Sanctification to be Shunned -PR- 02 - PG- 87 -TEXT- During the General Conference of 1901 the Lord warned me against sentiments that were then held by Brethren Prescott and Waggoner. These sentiments have been as leaven put into meal. Many minds have received them. The ideas of some regarding a great experience supposed to be sanctification have been the alpha of a train of deception. Because of some overdrawn expressions frequently used by Brother E. J. Waggoner at the conference, [* IN HIS MESSAGE DELIVERED AT THE 1901 GENERAL CONFERENCE, ELDER E. J. WAGGONER ADVOCATED SEVERAL CONCEPTS WHICH WERE NOT ENTIRELY IN HARMONY WITH ADVENTIST TEACHINGS. THESE WERE (1) THAT EVERY CHRISTIAN COULD "GET THE TESTIMONY OF JESUS" OR SPIRIT OF PROPHECY, (2) THAT SANCTIFICATION INCLUDED BODILY HEALING, AS WELL AS HOLY LIVING, AND (3) THAT THE LIFE OF GOD COMES TO US THROUGH THE AIR AND OTHER NATURAL MEANS. NOTE THE FOLLOWING CITATIONS DRAWN FROM THREE OF HIS SERMONS: EXCERPTS ARE CITED ON PAGE 88 FROM THE 1901 GENERAL CONFERENCE BULLETIN, PP. 78, 79, 149, 222, AND 223.] I was led to speak words intended to counteract their influence.

-BC- 10MR -TI- Manuscript Releases Volume Ten -CN- 798 -CT- Extreme Views of Sanctification to be Shunned -PR- 03 - PG- 87 -TEXT- If ever there was a time when our brethren should blend in unity it is now. You are engaged in an important work in Washington. I am very anxious that the work in that place shall be carried forward exactly as the Lord would have it.-- Letter 269, 1903. (Written from "Elmshaven," Sanitarium, California, December 14, 1903, to A. G. Daniells.)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1904

[Go to Top](#)

1904/01/04	Letter to W. C. White	A. G. Daniells	(responding to EJW's letter to him on 7/24/1903) He tells WCW "I believe that this letter from Dr. Waggoner contains the germs of the very rebellion to which your mother has clearly referred in a number of her Testimonies, and which was aimed at when she wrote us to publish in the REVIEW at once those chapters in "Great Controversy" on the Rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.... I believe that we have the most dangerous combination possible existing at Battle Creek, Berrien Springs, and Chicago."	In EJW file
1904/01/04	Letter to EGW	A. G. Daniells	(response to 12/14/1903 letter to him) "I have read with care what you say regarding the question of sanctification as presented in the statements by Brethren Prescott and Waggoner at the General Conference of 1901. I have read this to Brother Prescott, and talked with him freely regarding the matter. I can not fully grasp all that there seems to be in this matter from your brief reference to it. Brother ` says he can see very clearly the dangerous path he and Brother Waggoner were traveling in. He says that it had gradually been dawning upon his mind in England before he came to the Conference [pre-1901]. I think that what occurred at the Conference set Professor Prescott to thinking; for since that time, it has seemed to me that he has taken up the fundamental truths of the third angel's message, and given them a prominence that they have not received for many years. Our brethren everywhere recognize that Brother Prescott is	11 bk 32, p. 929 (reference and portion in Finneman e-mail 04/03/2005); copy 4/5/05 in EJW file; apparently either in E. E. Andross to S. N. Haskell, November 12, 1900, RG 9: Fld S. N. Haskell, GCAr; or in D. E. Robinson to J. S. Washburn, april 25, 1940, Bx 1 Fld 3, JLMcCC, AUHR, Prescott contented that though "an apparent likeness" existed with his views of God in nature and Kelloggs

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>reviving the grand old truths as they were brought out and presented by the pioneers in this work."</p> <p>"When Brother Waggoner was in Washington I had a long talk with him, but I do not believe that he knows his bearings. He certainly does not if I know mine, and what should be the attitude of the leaders and teachers and people of this denomination. For a long time I have been on the point of sending you a letter Brother Waggoner wrote me last July...."</p>	"yet there was an immeasurable difference between the two views." (Valentine's dissertation, p. 334)
1904/01/08	Letter to W. C. White	A. G. Daniells	Regarding J. H. Kellogg: "little sincerity in the Doctor's movements since the Washington council." JHK's attempt "to get behind you and your mother" showing they are supporting him. Concern regarding "the combination at Battle Creek and Berrien Springs" who "are keeping on very friendly terms with you for the purpose of giving influence to their own position." "If the scene presented to your mother regarding the ship and the iceberg mean anything, it means that the interests of this cause are threatened."	File JHK; 3 pages
1904/01/08	Letter to E. G. White	A. G. Daniells	Regarding J. H. Kellogg: "In my efforts to harmonize with him I am nearer being wrecked than I hope to ever come again." Incident where JHK wanted "to send a legal document to Australia to tie their Sanitarium to the Medical Association at Battle Creek" "contrary to the instruction you had given. But it was altered just a little, and taken to you for your approval. You would not become responsible for it. You threw the responsibility on the rest of us.... We approved of the document.... A few months later you wrote a testimony utterly condemning that	File JHK; 10 pages

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>very document. But we had all swerved and compromised, and had been caught in the snare. As time passed on, I found myself being brought into places where I was compelled to either close my eyes and violate my judgment or have trouble with Dr. Kellogg by refusing to do all he required.... The greatest eye-opener and shock I received was his course with reference to the rebuilding of the Sanitarium in Battle Creek. His schemes in this were so flagrant and so utterly unworthy of a man than my confidence in him as an honest man was destroyed." "Over and over again he related incidents to prove that the Testimonies could not be trusted." Now JHK was trying "to get you and Brother White to say and to things that would enable him to quote you, and thus gain the confidence of our people." "... In the large Sanitarium family" JHK was withholding the Testimonies, and "no Testimony has been read to the family since last May.... Very few of these workers ever see the REVIEW." "As the Doctor has carried on his fight, he has been gathering about him men who have had influence.... They are sympathizers with the Doctor. The most of them are squarely opposed to the policy of the General Conference Committee. Dr. Waggoner's letter, a copy of which I sent you, gives the general view." A conference president told him "that Professor Magan had told him that Sister White had said that Daniells and Prescott were trying to knife Dr. Kellogg.... It is this evil, deceptive trading</p>	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			on your influence that gives these men influence...." Another "told me a few weeks ago that he heard Dr. Paulson tell a company of workers that we were coming to a split, and that they would give the REVIEW just twenty months to straighten up and fall into line." "These men who are gathering about Dr. Kellogg claim to do this to help him, to save him.... I am positive that they are under an influence that is hypnotic and deceptive.	
1904/01/11	Letter to M. C. Wilcox	J. H. Kellogg	Response to Wilcox' review of <i>The Living Temple</i> in <i>Signs</i> . Reviews the history of the writing project, the review of the prepublication material, and Prescott's conclusion that the book was "irredeemably bad" unwillingness to help "toward remedying any defects which might exist." Recounts sending copy to EGW on May 11, 1903, with no word from her for several months, leading him to conclude "that it must be that Dr. Paulson and Elder Jones were right in their belief that there was nothing in the book contrary to what she had written, and that she herself had presented the same principles which were presented in the book." "I do not believe the pantheistic doctrines wich you think are taught in the book...." "To tell the truth I never read any work on pantheism, in fact, never really undertood what the term pantheism referred to, until the other day I looked it up in the Standard Dictionary, an authority of which I see you approve, and found there were a dozen or more different kinds of pantheism."	file JHK

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>"Now, I want you, as a Christian brother, to help me to get straightened out."</p> <p>"...When I was a young man, I believed in the chemico-mechanical theory, which was presented by the scientific books, and found it very hard work to maintain any abiding or definite faith in God as the real ruler of the universe. I think I had more faith in nature than in God, and looked upon Nature as a sort of power separate and distince from God and in some way perhaps dependent upon God for a beginning, but, when once set in motion, self-controlling and self-perpetuating.</p> <p>"While my mind was in a state of very great unrest, I received a letter from Sister White in which she pointed out to me my error and presented a different conception of God than I had every before seen. It wa so new to me that I could not at first comprehend or appreciate it, indeed I thought it absurd. It took me some years to really assimilate the truth, but it finally took possession of me. I inclose you a copy of this letter. You will also find a portion of it with some changes in a chapter in Sister White's work on Education, entitled 'God in Nature.'"</p> <p>He listed 16 questions for Wilcox to answer, e.g., which variety of pantheism is in the book, what is instinct, how to avoid the "Holy Flesh" doctrine, meaning of Acts 17 "We are also his offsprig," Holy Ghost, life of God, presence of God.</p> <p>"The above questions include most of the</p>	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>difficulties which I encounter on seeking to find out the cause of the condemnation of the Living Temple. The Lord knows I do not want to teach any error or have anything to do with error. Nothing but truth can stand. I have been battling for truth all my life, and I have no desire to be switched off now. By your criticism I see you recognize the foundation principles involved, hence, I hope you will be able to help me see clearly where the troubles are. No one else has offered to help me. Not a living soul has made any attempt even to make clear to me the details of the errors into which I have fallen. The denunciations, indeed, have been so vague I have been very much perplexed to know where the trouble is. You will do me a great favor if you will give me such answers to my questions as will clear up my embarrassments and help me out of my bewilderment."</p>	
1904/02/18	Article	EGW	<p>"Lights in the World" For the last twenty years a subtle, unconsecrated influence has been leading men to look to men, to bind up with men, to neglect their heavenly Companion. Many have turned away from Christ. They have failed to appreciate the One who declares, "Lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world."</p>	{RH, February 18, 1904 par. 19}
1904/03/26	Sermon at Healdsburg	W. W. Prescott	Valentine: (EGW present) Prescott strongly emphasized the indwelling Christ—a constant theme of his ministry since 1890—but distinguished between this and God as an essence pervading all nature. He cited Mrs.	Valentine's dissertation, p. 338, footnote #1; VFM 323, AUHR

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			White in support of the point that if God dwells in all men then man has only to develop what lies within him to attain holiness. "These theories do away with the necessity of the atonement." (see 8T291).	
1904/04/07	Article	W. W. Prescott	"The Foundation Principle of the Gospel" "A right understanding of this thought will help us to meet the needs of this time. We are beset on every hand by all kinds of false teaching." "... the perversion of the relation which God sustains to creation." Paul in Athens "did not preach to them the gospel of a force that brought the universe into shape by a mere fortuitous arrangement of atoms, that is, by chance. Nor did he preach to them of a god that pervaded all things as a subtle essence."	RH April 7, 1904
1904/05/15 (Sunday)	Left for Berrien Springs	EGW	Along with WCW, AGD, WWP and others	5Bio329
1904/05/17 (Tuesday)	Meetings begin at Berrien Springs; Vision	EGW	Lake Union Session began, through Thursday May 26; that night she had vision to speak about <i>The Living Temple</i>	5Bio327, 331
1904/05/18 (Wednesday)	Talk "The Foundation of Our Faith"	EGW	First of 7 talks at 11 a.m. time period. Addressed <i>The Living Temple</i> issue. Noting around 4/15/07 that this critique appears to apply with divine precision to what Leland Kaiser and the emerging church movement are being caught up with.	5Bio331ff; 336; Ms 46, 1904; 1SAT340-348 See file "19040518Ms46.doc" in which it is note that 1SM, pp. 201-208, has a document with an identical title, dated simply 1904, and published in Special

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
				Testimonies, Series B, No. 2, Pages 51-59. Some words found in these documents are taken from "Decided Action to be Taken Now" written October, 1903, and published in SpTB07 36.2 and following.
1904/05/19 (Thursday)	Death	Ida Magan	EGW: "This work of opposition and dissatisfaction [concerning the college] ... has cost the life of a wife and mother." (05/23/1904)	For God and CME, p. 101; 5Bio336.4; in contrast Valentine's dissertation states Friday May 20 (p. 328, footnote #1)
1904/05/19 (Thursday)	Vision	EGW	Details not given, but appears to be related to Kellogg	5Bio 332
1904/05/20 (Friday)	Talk "Lessons From Colossians, First and Second Chapters"	EGW	Second of 7 talks at 11 a.m. time period	5Bio336
1904/05/20 (Friday)	Letter to AGD and WWP	EGW	"now is our time to save Dr. Kellogg" "We are to draw with all our power, not making accusations, not prescribing what he must do, but letting him see that we are not willing that any should perish"	5Bio 332, 333; Let 165, 1904; SpTB02 30-35
1905/05/20 (Friday)	Talk	W. W. Prescott	Planned to talk about pantheism in Kellogg's book; consulted with EGW, and she said to go ahead, but then wrote him a note to say nothing that would cause listeners to side with Kellogg.	Valentine's dissertation, pp. 326, 327, quoting Kellogg's June 1 letter to GIB; 5Bio 333-336

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>But W. C. White did not give the note to him until after the talk. Kellogg reported the talk was "too disgusting to be endured. I listened five minutes and couldn't stand it any longer."</p> <p>5Bio333, 334: "During the conference session Ellen White had advised Elder Prescott to go ahead with the presentation of the subjects that would have a bearing on the pantheistic teachings. This was done, and soon there was considerable confusion in the meeting. Different ones were taking sides rather than concentrating on the great principles of truth. The records are not clear as to details, but personal situations were brought in and inadvisable moves were made."</p> <p>5Bio335: "W. C. White did not deliver to certain men present a message his mother had placed in his hands for him to deliver."</p> <p>5Bio336 quoting WCW later: "Oftentimes I have been commissioned to carry testimonies to meetings to be read at the most appropriate time, or not to be read, as seemed best. Sometimes I have been given messages to leading workers to be delivered under certain conditions. Sometimes I have been given messages with instruction not to deliver them if conditions had changed, or if it seemed that the time had not come."</p>	
1905/05/21 (Sabbath)	Talk "Lessons From Revelation Three"	EGW	Third of 7 talks at 11 a.m. time period	5Bio336
1905/05/21 (Sabbath)	Arrived at meetings	J. H. Kellogg	After being urged to come	5Bio333; ct Valentine's report that he arrived Friday evening

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1905/05/21 (Sabbath)	Funeral	Ida Magan	"The funeral was held on the Sabbath afternoon of the conference in Berrien Springs in what was then known as Memorial Hall. This hall had been built by a gift of \$500 that Mrs. Magan had provided from her meager resources. Ellen White did not participate in the funeral...."	5Bio337.1
1904/05/22 (Sunday)	Talk "A Plea for Unity"	EGW	Fourth of 7 talks at 11 a.m. time period	5Bio336; Ms 52, 1904; 2SAT260-269; note she also wrote of the meeting in Ms 74 written July 25 (SpTB #2 25-29)
1904/05/23 (Monday)	Talk	A. T. Jones	5:45 a.m. meeting: "a spirited two-hour reply to Prescott's Friday night talk" "Jones had spent a good deal of time checking recent <i>Reviews</i> , and most of his talk consisted of extracts read from the <i>Review</i> purporting to show how Prescott himself taught the same things as Kellogg. Kellogg also took the floor and asserted that Prescott was in fact the source of many of the idea in <i>The Living Temple</i> So intense did the proceedings become that breakfast was forgotten and the meeting continued until 1:00 p.m., resolving eventually in a series of confessions." Contrast 5Bio336 giving list of EGW 11 a.m. talks, including May 23.	Valentine's dissertation, p. 328; see also reference p. 331, footnote #1 "Elder W. W. Prescott on God in Nature," p. 26, DF 198, EGRC-AU
1904/05/23 (Monday)	Resignation	Percy Magan and E. A. Sutherland	"in the discussions that ensued" following Jones' talk. Neff: Resigned from being administrators (dean and president, respectively) of EMC at Lake Union Conference session	Valentine's dissertation, p. 328; contrast For God and CME, p. 101 which states May 24
1904/05/23	Talks "Remarks	EGW	Fifth and sixth of 7 talks at 11 a.m. time period.	5Bio336; first talk is Ms

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
(Monday)	Made at Berrien Springs" and "Take Heed to Thyself"		First of these titled with wrong date "Remarks Made at Berrien Springs, Mich., Monday, May 22, 1904." Discusses Magan and Sutherland, and Ida Magan. Where she said, "I would say to Brethren Magan and Sutherland, God has looked with pleasure upon you as you have struggle through the difficulties you have had to meet here. Now the work has reached a point where you can go to labor elsewhere. You have written to me that you had a burden to work in the Southern field...." {SpM 353.2} "And to the brethren I can say, Brother Sutherland and Brother Magan do not go out from this place as men who have made a failure, but as men who have made a success...." {SpM 353.3}	54, 1904 quoted in 5Bio337 and in SpM352-355; second talk title is not found in Ms index.
1904/05/23 (Monday)	Vision	EGW	"On Monday night Ellen White was given a vision of what would yet take place at Berrien Springs. She wrote it out in a letter, which W. C. White read to the session on Wednesday, the last day of the meeting." {5BIO 338.4} "Last night matters were presented to me, showing that strange things would mark the conclusion of the conference in this place unless the Holy Spirit of God should change the hearts and minds of many of the workers. The medical missionaries especially should seek to have their souls transformed by the grace of God.--MS 58, 1904." {5BIO 338.5}	5Bio338; Ms 58, 1904 quoted but in 10MR it is also quoted with title of last of her 7 talks (see May 24); also there is no letter in Index with May 23 or 24 date
1904/05/24 (Tuesday)	Talk "A Change of Feeling Needed"	EGW	Seventh of 7 talks at 11 a.m. time period From 10MR: "Elder Daniells and Elder Prescott have made some mistakes in their religious	5Bio336; confusion between account in 5Bio and this reference:

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>experience, as other men have, but they never defied the Spirit of God and refused to be corrected."</p> <p>"Elder Daniells and Elder Prescott are men to whom the Lord has given a message; and He will be with them if they will walk with Him."</p> <p>Valentine: "When Mrs. White wrote just before the meeting closed, correcting rumors that Prescott and Daniells had spread the reports [that EGW had turned against Magan], Haskell and Butler refused to read the letter to the conference. W. C. White read it to the session himself."</p>	<p>"Ms. 58, 1904, pp. 2, 3. ("A Change of Feeling Needed," May 24, 1904). {10MR 358.1} Perhaps this was not a talk by her, but what WCW read on Wednesday (5Bio338.4). The statement on "never defied" is mentioned on 5Bio337.4 as in Letter 255 which is dated in July to Magan and Sutherland. Valentine's dissertation, p. 328, Footnote #1</p>
1904/05/25 (Wednesday)	Left Berrien Springs	EGW	Left in the morning before the meetings ended the next day.	5Bio338.6, 340.1
1904/05/26 (Thursday)	End of Berrien Springs Meetings		<p>"After the Berrien Springs meeting there was a strong effort on the part of Dr. Kellogg to draw some of the leading workers to Battle Creek for continued discussions on the question of The Living Temple. W. C. White and A. G. Daniells resisted anything of this kind, and Ellen White supported them in that resistance (24WCW, pp. 24, 25; 25 WCW, pp. 280-282)."</p> <p>Valentine: "Kellogg sought further discussions with a group comprised of Prescott, Daniells, Butler, Haskell, and W. C. White. Declining to participate collectively, the group designated Prescott to meet with Kellogg. He traveled to</p>	<p>5BIO 339.3 Valentine's dissertation, p. 329</p>

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			Battle Creek and his interview with Kellogg lasted until 1:30 a.m. It did not, however produce any change except an agreement by Prescott to avoid what might be construed as attacks on Kellogg through the <i>Review</i> ."	
1904/05/27 (Friday)	Letter to A. G. Daniells	W. W. Prescott		Valentine's dissertation, p. 329, Footnote #1: "RG 11: Fld 1904-P, GCAr"
1904/06/01 (Wednesday)	Letter to G. I. Butler	J. H. Kellogg	Kellogg reported Prescott's May 20 talk was "too disgusting to be endured. I listened five minutes and couldn't stand it any longer."	Quoted in Valentine's dissertation, p. 327, footnote #1
1904/06/01 (Wednesday)	Trip	Percy Magan	Arrived in Nashville; that month he and E. A. Sutherland surveyed the issues of starting a self-supporting school; found property with EGW	For God and CME, p. 106
1904/06/09	Letter to J. H. Kellogg	W. W. Prescott	Reviewed JHK's newly reissued <i>The Living Temple</i> which was published under the name <i>The Miracle of Life</i> . "Although it protests against pantheism, there is a general tendency . . . to represent God as a universal presence." It had a "constant emphasis" on the idea of the "all-pervading intelligence." He wrote he was not surprised to find this as Kellogg had said to him that he his views were the same as when he wrote <i>The Living Temple</i> .	Valentine's dissertation p. 330; copy in my WWP file and in "WWP19040609.doc"
1904/06/15 (Wednesday)	Letter to Union Conference Presidents	EGW	Heading "Councils in Battle Creek": do not go there to discuss with Kellogg "During the past night, scenes that clearly outline our present position, were vividly presented to me.... These representations, with the instruction given me, make clear to my mind some of the experiences of the Berrien Springs	Let 243, 1904; SpTB02 36-39

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			meeting, and of the councils which followed in Battle Creek. The long-suffering patience of God and His wonderful forbearance were manifested during the Berrien Springs meeting."	
1904/06/23	Letter "To Union Conference Presidents, and Leading Medical Missionaries"	Ellen G. White	<p>At the Berrien Springs meeting the Lord showed Dr. Kellogg special favor. God gave me power to present messages of admonition and encouragement. The two forces met, the Satanic influences and the influence of Christ. But Satan fought hard to hold his advantage, and Dr. Kellogg is now in a more dangerous condition than before the meeting. Every ray of light rejected leaves him more surely fastened in Satan's coils.</p> <p>I have no charge to make, no judgement of my own to give. I speak the word of the Lord. Our people are not to become entangled with Dr. Kellogg in sanitariums which are to be established or in sanitariums that have already been established. As a people we are to make sure that the Lord's money is invested wisely. We are not to take on any additional burden of debt unless it is made plain that we should do this.</p> <p>Let the world go into spiritualism, into theosophy, into pantheism, if they choose. We are to have nothing to do with this deceptive branch of Satan's work. The pleasing sentiments of pantheism will lead many souls into forbidden paths. God forbids His servants to leave their fields of labor to enter into a discussion of these sentiments. The last</p>	{BCL 109.4} to {BCL 109.6}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			Testimony published opens to our people the danger of these theories, and the Testimonies published in the future will urge still more strongly the necessity of lifting up and carrying high the banner on which are inscribed the words, "The commandments of God the faith of Jesus." God's people are to let no one take this banner from their hands. I am instructed that false theories will be presented, and that some in the medical missionary work, who have been wavering, will yield up the faith, and give heed to seducing spirits and doctrines of devils.	
1904/06/23 (Thursday)	Madison purchased			For God and CME, p. 110
1904/07/08	Letter to E. R. Palmer	EGW	Ever since going to the Berrien Springs meeting , my work has been continuous and taxing. While there I saw that which we shall have to meet in the future . The only way in which we can advance in our work is in the name of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit. The Book that contains the will of God concerning us, is in our hands. A blessed unity will be enjoyed by those who are indeed children of God. They will not, by their words and acts, lead anyone to doubt in regard to the distinct personality of God , or in regard to the sanctuary and its ministry . We all need to keep the subject of the sanctuary in mind. God forbid that the clatter of words coming from human lips should lessen the belief of our people in the truth that there is a sanctuary in heaven , and that a pattern of this	Letter 233, 1904 {14MR 216.3} {14MR 217.1}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			sanctuary was once built on this earth. God desires His people to become familiar with this pattern, keeping ever before their minds the heavenly sanctuary , where God is all and in all. We must keep our minds braced by prayer and a study of God's Word, that we may grasp these truths.	
1904/07/25	Manuscript "The Berrien Springs Meeting"	EGW	Very important document on what God wanted to do in a meeting and failed to do and why. "The representation given me of the Berrien Springs meeting is similar to the picture presented in the third chapter of Zechariah. 'He showed me Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the Lord, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him.'"	MS 74, 1904 July 25 (SpTB #2 25-29); 5BIO 338.7
1904/08/01	Letter to Brethren Paulson, Sadler, Jones, and Waggoner	EGW	"Our Counsellor then laid His hands on the shoulders of Elders A. T. Jones and E. J. Waggoner, and said, 'You are confused. You are in the mist and fog. You have need of the heavenly anointing.' "To Brother Jones He said, 'Why have you permitted your mind to be worked as it has been? I warned you not to permit this.' He said to Brother Waggoner, 'Leave the place where you now are, and walk in the path I have pointed out. <i>Living Temple</i> is full of seductive sentiments which, if received, will tear down the foundations of your faith and weaken your perceptions of truth and righteousness.' "Addressing them both He said, 'There is a work for both of you to do. Your minds need to be thoroughly renewed. Your faith is to rest on a	Letter 279, 1904 21MR174-177; (see file of letter; much more of significance)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			high, holy, substantial foundation. God has a work for you to do in sounding the last message of warning to the world. Turn away from scientific theories. What is the chaff to the wheat?" (p. 176)	
1904/08/31	Letter to A. T. Jones and E. J. Waggoner	W. W. Prescott	per Valentine: earnest plea for unity	Valentine's dissertation, p. 341
1904/09/30	Engagement	Dr. Lillian Eshelman and Percy Magan	She had been a student of his on her first arrival at Battle Creek as a nonSDA, 1891	For God and CME, p. 127 (p. 122 re 1891)
1904/11/14	Letter to E. J. Waggoner	W. W. Prescott	Valentine: Reminded EJW how in England they had seen things "in about the same light," until Waggoner began to present some views about the sanctuary with which he could not agree. "It seemed to me that your view that every man was a temple of God without regard to his character involved conclusions I could not admit but as those conclusions were not then brought forward I did not feel compelled to make any public issue over this question You may possibly remember how I wrote to you about this after I returned to America and met both the teaching and its conclusions here." [get letter!!] [Valentine: "He reminded Waggoner that he had written to him about the problem after he had found the same idea being taught in America."] He further stated to EJW: "I did not have the least idea that in your teaching about the revelation of God in nature you intended to set forth the same things as are	Valentine, G. V., <i>The Shaping of Adventism</i> , pp. 161, 162; Valentine's dissertation p. 335, footnote #2: RG 11: Lb 35, GCAr; also see pp. 336, 341; also referenced in <i>Catalyst</i> , Vol. 2, No. 1, November 2007, p. 78, 79 in footnote 22, with more of sentences, which I inserted here.

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			set forth in that book. When therefore both you and Bro. Jones sided with Dr. Kellogg in the controversy over that teaching and openly sustained the book, I was terribly shaken up." "If I had known previous to that time [November 1902] that you would give your approval to such a book, I should have been obliged to take a different attitude toward your teaching in years past." "I certainly didn't not include such interpretations of scripture and such view of God in my teaching."	
1904/12/15	Article "A Call to Repentance"	Ellen G. White	Time of end: thrones and churches united to oppose God. In every church is needed confession, repentance, reconversion. "The disappointment of Christ is beyond description." "Christ is humiliated in His people." First love gone; faith weak. "... the light which God has given me is not favorable to our ministers or our churches." "The message to the Laodicean church reveals our condition as a people." "depart from the simplicity of the gospel of Christ" rags of self-righteousness [Need to check Stokes' dates and world history: what was happening in 1904?]	RH12/15/1904 [revision of Ms. 166, 1902, c12/17/1902] (cf. June 1889, MS30, 1889: "a reformation must go through the churches"; 15 years later need still there)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1905

[Go to Top](#)

1905/??/??	Manuscript	EGW	<p>A deep and thorough work of reform is needed in the Seventh-day Adventist Church. The world is not to be allowed to corrupt the principles of God's commandment-keeping people. Believers are to exert an influence that bears witness to the power of heavenly principles. Those who unite with the church must give evidence of a change of principle. Unless this is done, unless the line of demarcation between the church and the world is carefully preserved, assimilation to the world will be the result. {2MCP 559.3}</p> <p>Our message to the church and to our institutions is: "Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand" (Matthew 3:2). The attributes of Christ's character are to be cherished, and these are to become a power in the lives of God's people.--MS 78, 1905. {2MCP 559.4}</p>	"A Message to Believers"; 6MR extract states the manuscript is undated
1905/02/15 (Wednesday)	Letter to A. T. Jones	Ellen White	Called him to go to Washington, and work there	Letter 65, 1905 (see 5Bio p. 417)
1905/02/16	Letter to Prescott and Colcord	Ellen White	Appealed for them to arrange for A. T. Jones to work with them	Letter 21, 1905 (see 5Bio, p. 418)
1905/02/22	Letters to EGW and ATJ	A. G. Daniells	Agreed to and did call ATJ to Washington, but stated a "change of views" was needed	AGD to EGW, AGD to ATJ, 2/22/1905 (see 5Bio, pp. 418, 419)
1905/03/16	Letter to WCW	A. G. Daniells	Quoting E. W. Farnsworth's description of A. F. Ballenger's views that "atonement was made	5Bio, p. 407

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			when Christ was crucified", "when He ascended He went immediately into the Most Holy Place and ... there ever since"	
1905/03/21	Letter to WCW	A. G. Daniells	stated that Prescott and Jones "handled their subjects in a masterly fashion" [ATJ stayed <2m in Washington?]	AGD to WCW, 3/21/1905 (see 5Bio, p. 420)
1905/04/??	Moved back to Battle Creek	A. T. Jones	Working to start a university in connection with the BC San	5Bio, p. 420
1905/04/06	Letter to WCW	Ellen White	Visions given while deciding whether to attend 1905 GC Session: call for reprinting pioneers	Letter 99, 1905 (see 5Bio, p. 398); CW26
1905/04/09	Letter to A. T. Jones	EGW	<p>"I am now instructed to say to you, 'You have a large knowledge of truth, and less, far less, spiritual understanding of it and sanctification of the whole man in obedience of the principles of truth.'"</p> <p>"Since the Berrien Springs meeting, your attitude and the attitude of others that were there has closed the door to the reception of the Spirit of God."</p> <p>"Self exaltation causes you to swell to large proportions in estimation of yourself A. T. Jones. You trust your own wisdom, and that is often foolishness."</p> <p>"Elder Waggoner has been an injury. In the European field for a long time he has sown seeds that have and will bear evil fruit, leading some to depart from the faith, and to give heed to seducing spirits, doctrines of Satanic origin. Unless he is converted, he is not fitted to act any part in the ministry of the work. He is a decided transgressor of the seventh commandment."</p>	Letter 121, 1906 (filed with 1906 letters, though database shows date to be 1905; 1906 is on letter!; unpublished, though one section was marked <i>Through Crisis to Victory</i>); letter has <i>much</i> handwriting editing by EGW; CHECK references in letter to her visits with ATJ; this may have been 1906 after all
1905/04/22	Letter to J. H.	EGW	I am to trace this testimony on paper, that	3SM 76

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

	Kellogg		should I fall asleep in Jesus , the witness to the truth might still be borne.--Letter 116, 1905.	
1905/05/03	Ellen White left San Francisco for 1905 GC Session	Ellen White	Train went via Los Angeles; John Burden came on board while stopped to tell of property found for sanitarium work (Loma Linda; bought during May, for \$38,500)	5Bio, p. 400 (For God and CME, p. 147, 158 re Loma Linda purchase)
1905/05/16 (Tuesday)	Address to GC Session	Ellen White	"Not a pin to be removed", "false theories, such as the doctrine that there is no sanctuary" 1844: "searched for truth as for hidden treasure", "my mind was locked"; "truth" from "early days of the Advent Movement"	RH05/18/1905 (see 5Bio, p. 405) RH05/25/1905 (see 5Bio, p. 410) p. 421
1905/05/20	Manuscript	Ellen White	regarding A. F. Ballenger, "gathering together a mass of scriptures", "misapplication" vs. "established truth of the sanctuary"	MS59, 1905 (see 5Bio, pp. 408-410)
1905/05/24	Message	Ellen White	"tearing down the foundations of truth that have made us who we are"; "remove the old landmarks"; "adrift, without an anchor"; "Ballenger ... false light ... regarding the sanctuary"; "let those who are dead speak also, by the reprinting"; Ballenger rejected appeals; won his father and brother (J. F. and E. S.) to his views	MS62, 1905 (see 5Bio, pp. 411-413)
1905/05/??	Interview with A. T. Jones during 1905 GC Session	EGW	ATJ was a delegate to 1905 GC Session a month after he had left Washington and gone back to BC; she had had a vision of his case a day or two before; she "pointed out his danger"; "he was self-confident"; "he felt he was not in the least danger"; "he is now a man deluded and deceived"; "claiming to believe the testimonies,	Letter 116, 1906 (see 5Bio, p. 420)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			he does not believe them"; he maintained JHK's attitude to the testimonies had not changed	
1905/05/30 (Tuesday)	Address to 1905 GC Session, final day	EGW	Re JHK: "not to treat him as a man led of the Lord, who should be invited to attend our general meetings as a teacher and leader"	MS70, 1905 (in 5Bio, p. 422)
1905/05/30 (Tuesday)	End of 1905 GC Session	Various	RH: "one all-absorbing theme": "how this great message" ... "can be speedily carried to all the world" J. L. Prescott (accepted the Advent truth in 1838) said session carried the spirit of 1844 EGW: pleased with the appreciation shown the very weighty testimonies	RH05/25/1905 RH06/01/1905 Letter 155, 1905 (all in 5Bio, p. 422)
1905/09	Plans for University at Battle Creek	JHK	"Two years before, steps being taken to open Battle Creek College were laid aside because of Ellen White's clear counsel. Now the counsel itself was laid aside, and articles and catalogs proclaimed the opening of a number of schools—virtually a university."	(<i>Medical Missionary</i> , September, 1905). {6BIO 63.2}
1905/09/05	Letter to Abner B. Dunn	ATJ	To a medical student who had been advised to get his medical training elsewhere than Battle Creek, A. T. Jones wrote: "It is impossible for me to escape the conviction that the minister who advised you to change your plans in this way advised you wrongly."—A. T. Jones to Abner B. Dunn, Sept. 20, 1905, attached to AGD to EGW, Oct. 11, 1905.	{6BIO 63.5}
1905/11	Call for meeting of International Medical	JHK	Dr. Kellogg called a convention of his new International Medical Missionary Alliance in Chicago for December 18-21	(<i>Medical Missionary</i> , November, 1905). {6BIO 65.4}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

	Missionary Alliance			
1905/11/01	Opening	Loma Linda Sanitarium	Official opening, staff of 35 doctors, nurses, and helpers	For God and CME, p. 159
1905/11/21	First General Conference Medical Missionary Convention	College View, Nebraska	Address the building crisis	
1905/12/15 Friday	Week of Prayer at Battle Creek began; other meeting to read EGW testimonies re Battle Creek	AGD	[Invited by West Michigan Conference] On Friday night, December 15, just as the Week of Prayer opened, the church board met in the early evening. Dr. Kellogg was present. Daniells presented some of the testimonies and finished just in time for the evening meeting in the Tabernacle.	{6BIO 67.3}
1905/12/16 Sabbath	Week of Prayer at Battle Creek; other meeting to read EGW testimonies re Battle Creek	AGD	Early Sabbath morning he met again with the church board, and at the eleven-o'clock worship service he presented the prepared Week of Prayer reading. At two-thirty there was another meeting at the Tabernacle with Dr. Kellogg present. Daniells read to the packed house a number of the testimonies. Many of the board members expressed their acceptance of the testimonies (AGD to Dear Friends, Dec. 17, 1905).	{6BIO 67.3}
1905/12/16 Sabbath	Letter to WWP and AGD	EGW	I have lost all hope of Dr. Kellogg. He is, I fully believe, past the day of his reprieve. I have not written him a line for about one year. I am instructed not to write to him. I have been reading over the matter given me for him, and the light is that we must call our people	Letter 333, 1905. {6BIO 67.5&6} [re "about one year"-- the index shows in the previous 12 month letters on 05/03/20,

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			to a decision....We are to be as wise as serpents and as harmless as doves.	05/04/22, and 05/06/02]
1905/12/18 Monday	International Medical Missionary Alliance Convention, Chicago	JHK	December 18-21 (Monday-Thursday)	{6BIO 65.4}
1905/12/21 Thursday	Telegram to AGD	EGW	I have very decided testimony that I am sending in to Battle Creek to Elder Daniells. I fear he will leave before he gets this so I will send a telegraph message to him to tarry till he receives this that I send.—Letter 336, 1905. [Letter to WCW]	{6BIO 67.8}
1905/12/25 Monday	Meeting in Battle Creek Sanitarium	JHK	The night before, he, with many other leading Sanitarium workers, had attended a meeting lasting from five o'clock to eleven in which Dr. Kellogg had outlined the recent controversy as he saw it. Kellogg told this group of responsible Sanitarium workers that he believed in the Spirit of Prophecy and believed Ellen White “is a good woman and that she had been inspired of the Lord.” But he continued, “All of the communications which were sent out could not be relied upon as coming from the Lord.”—AGD to G. A. Irwin, Dec. 27, 1905.	{6BIO 68.3}
1905/12/26 Tuesday	Meeting in Battle Creek Tabernacle	AGD	Read two manuscripts EGW copied on 12/21 and sent to be read; "Dr. Kellogg was not there. His brother, W. K., and a number of the doctor's supporters were there." He read the telegram instructing him to wait in Battle Creek for the testimonies. Now he had the	{6BIO 69.7} {6BIO 70.1} {6BIO 71.2} {6BIO 71.4}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>two documents in his hands: Manuscript 120, 1905, “The Result of a Failure to Heed God's Warnings” and Manuscript 122, 1905, “A Solemn Appeal.” He pointed out that both were penned by Ellen White in her journal, one as much as two years before, but were not copied until she was impressed to do so, Thursday, December 21. Both documents carried solemn messages pointing out that leaders who were spiritually blind were leading the blind, and unless “converted and transformed,” “leaders and their followers” “cannot be laborers together with God.”—MS 120, 1905.</p> <p>Both of the testimonies were read without comment. As Elder Daniells read on, page after page, a number in the large Tabernacle audience could not help but note how accurately they described the words and attitudes witnessed just the night before as Dr. Kellogg addressed Sanitarium leaders.</p> <p>During the break three men who had been in Dr. Kellogg's six-hour meeting came to Daniells and told him that the meeting held the previous night had been clearly described in the messages Ellen White felt impelled to have copied and sent. They also said that “if there had been a doubt in their minds regarding the source of the testimonies, it would have been swept away by their own statements [as set forth by Ellen G. White] in the testimonies.”— Ibid.</p>	
1905/12/28 Thursday	Meeting with Sanitarium	JHK	Two days after the memorable Tuesday-night meeting, he called the Sanitarium family	{6BIO 73.1}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
	Family		together and for three hours reviewed the history of the institution, endeavoring to prove that it was never a Seventh-day Adventist establishment but rather the property of the stockholders.	
1905/12/28 Thursday	Editorial in RH	WWP	The Review and Herald of December 28, 1905, carried a six-column editorial by W. W. Prescott titled "The Battle Creek University." In it the editor bared his own soul ...	{6BIO 73.2}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1906

[Go to Top](#)

1906/??/??	Special Testimonies, Series B, No. 6, and No. 7	EGW	In early 1906 two pamphlets of the Special Testimonies, Series B, were published: No. 6, "Testimonies to the Church Regarding Our Youth Going to Battle Creek to Obtain an Education" (64 pages); and No. 7, "Testimonies for the Church Containing Messages of Warning and Instruction to Seventh-day Adventists Regarding Dangers Connected With the Medical Missionary Work" (64 pages). Each carried on the front cover the words "published for the author." She took full responsibility for their issuance.	{6BIO 73.4} [on CD-ROM No. 6 is listed as 1905; see multiple dates with each of sources of documents used to compile the pamphlets]
1906/01/02 Tuesday	Address	ATJ	Why he moved to Battle Creek and why he was still there; much about BC and relation to church; reminiscing about actions he had taken before	Elder A. T. Jones At the Tabernacle, Battle Creek, Michigan. Tuesday, Jan. 2, 1906, at 7:30 p.m. (in Penno collections)
1906/01/03 Wednesday	Letter to Kresses	EGW	Mentions that: with Dr. Kellogg in Battle Creek presenting "anything and everything possible to make of no effect the testimonies" the Lord had given her, she must "meet the situation" (Letter 14, 1906).	6BIO 89.2
1906/01/08 Monday	Article "Woman Divides Whole Church of A Million"	Chicago American	Sensational article about Edith Adams and E. J. Waggoner, divorce by Mrs. Waggoner, EJW supporting Kellogg, EGW telling all to move to Washington	Vol. VI, No. 162-P.M. (WDF 236)
1906/01/12 Friday	Letter to "Dear Brethren and	EGW	"In the early days of the message, I have passed through most trying ordeals in refuting false	Letter 30, 1906, p. 2. (January 12, 1906.)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
	Sisters in Battle Creek"		doctrines, and especially such doctrines as Pantheism [which] we are meeting now. We are passing over the same ground."	{4MR 248.4}
1906/01/15 Monday	Article "Waggoner's Statement"	Battle Creek Daily Journal	E. J. Waggoner's "statement in defense of himself and Miss Adams, in recent divorce case" with some background	(WDF 236)
1906/02/04	Address	ATJ	about freedom to believe the testimonies or not; some review of history	<i>Religious Liberty.</i> Address to the Battle Creek Sanitarium Family, at the Regular Monthly Meeting, Sunday Night, February 4, 1906 (in Penno Collection)
1906/02/07	Manuscript "Preach the Word"	EGW	"Those who have been feeding their minds on the supposedly excellent but spiritualistic theories of Living Temple are in a very dangerous place. {20MR 65.7} "For the past fifty years I have been receiving intelligence regarding heavenly things. But the instruction given me has now been used by others to justify and endorse theories in Living Temple that are of a character to mislead. May the Lord teach me how to meet such things. If necessary I can charge all such work as coming directly from Satan to make the words God has given me testify to a lie." {20MR 66.1}	Ms20, 1906 (20MR66)
1906/02/17	Letter to Farnsworths	EGW	"If statements have been made that there are contradictions in the testimonies," she wrote to Elder E. W. Farnsworth, temporary pastor of the Battle Creek church, "should I not be acquainted with the charges and accusations? Should I not	6BIO 89.4

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			know the reason of their sowing tares of unbelief?"-- Letter 84, 1906.	
1906/03/04	Presentation "at the Regular Monthly Meeting of the Sanitarium Family, in the Sanitarium Chapel, Battle Creek, Michigan"	A. T. Jones	Made public the controversy with the General Conference regarding (1) "General Conference matters, and my relations to the Committee"; (2) "the campaign against Dr. Kellogg"; (3) "the Testimonies"	Published as a booklet "Some History, Some Experience, and Some Facts", total 71 pages (LOA); also in Penno's collection
1906/03/12	Letter	E. G. White to Brother and Sister Farnsworth	From Sanitarium, CA; described A. T. Jones: "the development of the man when the spirit that is counter to the Spirit of God comes upon him"; "such demonstrations of bitterness"; "very strange speeches"	PC122, 123 (Letter 84, 1906)
1906/03/30	Letter to "To Those Who Are Perplexed Regarding the Testimonies Relating to the Medical Missionary Work"	EGW	On April 9 she sent out the letter she had written on March 30, addressed "To Those Who Are Perplexed Regarding the Testimonies Relating to the Medical Missionary Work" "Recently in the visions of the night I stood in a large company of people. There were present Dr. Kellogg, Elders Jones, Tenney, and Taylor, Dr. Paulson, Elder Sadler, Judge Arthur, and many of their associates. I was directed by the Lord to request them and any others who have perplexities and grievous things in their minds regarding the testimonies that I have borne, to specify what their objections and criticisms are. The Lord will help me to answer these objections, and to make plain that which seems	6BIO 89.5 to 90.3 Letter 120, 1906

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			to be intricate." "It may be that some matters that seem to you to be very objectionable can be explained." "I am now charged to request those who are in difficulty in regard to Sister White's work to let their questions appear now."	
1906/04/12	Left for Southern California	EGW	"meetings in southern California for the dedication of the sanitariums at Loma Linda and Paradise Valley. This was the only trip, except those to Mountain View and the Bay Area, that she made in 1906."	6BIO 90.4
1906/05/??	Booklet <i>A Statement Refuting Charges Made by A. T. Jones Against the Spirit of Prophecy and the Plan of Organization of the Seventh-day Adventist Denomination</i>	General Conference Committee	Washington, D. C.	Booklet of same name, total 95 pages (LOA)
1906/05/01c	Manuscript "The Law of God"	EGW	I am sorry for A. T. Jones, who has been warned over and over again. Notwithstanding these warnings, he has allowed the enemy to fill his mind with thoughts of self-importance. Heed not his words, for he has rejected the plainest light and has chosen darkness instead. The Holy One hath given us messages clear and distinct, but some poor souls have been blinded by the	Ms 39, 1906; {20MR 14.5}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			falsehoods and the deceptive influences of satanic agencies, and have turned from truth and righteousness to follow these fallacies of satanic origin.	
1906/05/07	Return to Elmshaven	EGW	From April 12 trip to Southern California; "question-laden responses were beginning to come in" to her March 30 letter	6BIO 90.4
1906/06/26	Letter	E. G. White to Brother and Sister Amadon	From Sanitarium, CA; described A. T. Jones: "his bitterness is as gall"; "he has done the very work that he was warned to avoid doing"	PC125, 126 (cf. <i>SpTB07</i> , p. 60, written in 1905, regarding Kellogg's "gall of bitterness")
1906/07/03	Letter to ATJ	EGW	Again and again your case has been presented before me. I am now instructed to say to you, You have had a large knowledge of truth, and less, far less, spiritual understanding. When you were called to the important work at Washington, you had need of far more of the humble grace that becometh a Christian. Since the Berrien Springs meeting, your attitude and the attitude of several others has grieved the Spirit of God. You have been weighed in the balance and found wanting.... Self-exaltation is your great danger. It causes you to swell to large proportions. You trust in your own wisdom, and that is often foolishness. [quotes at length from her letter to him in April 1894 (the one from 14, Let. 38, as the words she quotes are found only here on the CD-ROM, and the other April letter from 16, Let. 68 is on the CD-ROM in its entirety); recounts the words	{KC 33; 39, 40ff}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>spoken at the 1902 Fresno meeting, including his prayer of confession]</p> <p>After this experience I thought that you would be imbued with the Spirit of God, that you would move prayerfully and understandingly. But since that time you have again passed over the same ground. You have taken matters into your own hand, disregarding the counsel of the Holy Spirit, as though you possessed superior knowledge. The result of your course is seen in a clouding of your spiritual perceptions.</p> <p>Brother Jones, you are acting the part of Aaron, and the Spirit of God is grieved. Dr. Kellogg has not been helped by you or his associate physicians; for your course has confirmed him in his blindness. You have done him great harm, but no good, and you are accounted as false watchmen....</p> <p>Elder Waggoner has not been a help in Battle Creek. In the European field he has sown seeds that bear evil fruit, leading some to depart from the faith.</p> <p>[letter ends abruptly, "But.....]</p>	
1906/07/08	Letter to W. S. Sadler	EGW	"Writing and Sending Out of the Testimonies" [This appears as a variant of Letter 225; was Sadler in a crisis of confidence in SOP?]	Letter 225, 1906; in 1SM 49-53, and also PH116 published in 1913; is Sadler "Brother _____"?
1906/07/26	Article A <i>Messenger</i>	EGW	I understood that some were anxious to know if Mrs. White still held the same views that she did years ago when they had heard her speak in the sanitarium grove, in the Tabernacle, and at	RH, July 26, 1906 par. 20

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			the camp-meetings held in the suburbs of Battle Creek. I assured them that the message she bears today is the same that she has borne during the sixty years of her public ministry. She has the same service to do for the Master that was laid upon her in her girlhood. She receives lessons from the same Instructor. The directions given her are, "Make known to others what I have revealed to you. Write out the messages that I give you, that the people may have them." This is what she has endeavored to do.	
1906/07/27	Letter to Dr. and Mrs. Kress	EGW	"A. T. Jones has a theory of the truth, as expressed in his books. He does not repudiate these, but he virtually goes back upon their teachings, by the course of action he is following."	PC 331.5
1906/09/19	Letter to G. Amadon	EGW	I wish to say to you and to the leading men in the church, and to the trustees of the Tabernacle, that light has been given to me very distinctly that Elder A. T. Jones has taken a position that divorces him from the privileges of the use of the Tabernacle. He does not know what spirit is leading him. Efforts are being made in an underhand way to get possession of the Tabernacle.	Letter 354, 1906, pp. 1, 2. (To G. W. Amadon, September 19, 1906.) {10MR 62.1}
1906/??/??	Booklet <i>The Final Word and a Confession</i>	A. T. Jones	Response to GC booklet of May	Booklet of same name, total 54 pages (LOA)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1907

[Go to Top](#)

1907/02/02	Letter to O. A. Olsen	EGW	<p>OAo then President of the Union Conference of Australia:</p> <p>"if Dr. Kress could be spared from Wahroonga without crippling the work in Australia it would be well to call him to Washington"</p>	{KC 166.5} ff
1907/02/04	Letter to Russell Hart	EGW	<p>"... Elder A. T. Jones and Dr. Kellogg will make every effort possible to get possession of the Tabernacle, in order that in it they may present their doctrines. We must not allow that house to be used for the promulgation of error until our work is done in Battle Creek. The Tabernacle was built by the Seventh-day Adventist people. It is their property, and their loyal representatives should control it....."</p> <p>"Elder A. T. Jones will work in every possible way to get possession of this house, and if he can do so he will present in it theories that should never be heard."</p> <p>"May the Lord give you clear light, that you may not be numbered among those who have been seduced from the truth, is my prayer."</p>	Letter 38, 1907; 11MR214, 215
1907/05/06	Letter to M. N. Campbell and G. A. Amadon	EGW	<p>Contains sentence quoted in 3SM162 to describe post 1888: "While there have been fierce contentions in the effort to maintain our distinctive character, yet we have as Bible Christians ever been on gaining ground."</p> <p>However, same letter also says, "When our churches shall arouse from their drowsy stupor they will have a better understanding of Bible truth...." And, "By their indifference many</p>	PC117-119

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			church members have grieved the Holy Spirit of God." Also, contrast November letter to Kresses.	
1907/05/??	Action re ATJ	GC Committee	"action of the General Conference Committee taken at Gland, Switzerland, in May, 1907" "by which he was requested to return his ministerial credentials to that committee"	GCBD09 VOL. 6 TAKOMA PARK STATION, WASHINGTON, D. C., WEDNESDAY, JUNE 2, 1909, NO. 17 page 0270 paragraph 24, and page 0271 paragraph 18
1907/07/20	Remarks	A. T. Jones	"God's Everlasting Covenant" (Subtitle: "Remarks made by Alonzo T. Jones, in the Battle Creek Sanitarium Sabbath School, July 20, 1907"; how SS Quarterly was teaching "Obey and Live" Covenant, showing church had adopted error	In my files, copy of 35 pages, incomplete; is in Penno Collection
1907/10/01	Letter	EGW to Brother & Sister Starr	From St. Helena, CA; described A. T. Jones: "has come to the place where he voices the mind and faith of Dr. Kellogg. They have now taken a decided stand against the truth, and special efforts will be made to lead souls away. This apostasy has cost us dearly...."	Letter 316, 1907 (<i>Through Crisis to Victory</i> , p. 310)
1907/10/23	Letter to F. M. Wilcox	EGW	Abundant light has been given to our people in these last days. Whether or not my life is spared, my writings will constantly speak, and their work will go forward as long as time shall last. My writings are kept on file in the office, and even though I should not live , these words that have been given to me by the Lord will still have life and will speak to the people.--Letter 371, 1907.	(Published in Selected Messages, book 1, p. 55.) {3SM 76.4}
1907/11/10	Disfellowshippe	J. H. Kellogg	By Battle Creek Church	Valentine's dissertation,

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
	d			p. 343
1907/11/??	Letter to Brother and Sister Kress	EGW	"I have been shown that the example of some of our leading workers is not a healthful or praiseworthy example. They are losing ground, backsliding from the principles of health reform, and this is having its effect upon the church members."	SpM418-419; index shows only a November 5 letter, but not referenced to this source
1907/12/01	Letter to W. C. White	W. W. Prescott	"is it proper to settle these historical matters of controversy by a statement in your mother's article unless she has had special light on these historical matters? I am somewhat at a loss to know how these historical controversies can thus be settled."	Quoted in G. Valentine, "The Church 'drifting toward a crisis': Prescott's 1915 Letter to William White." <i>Catalyst</i> , Vol. 2, No. 1 (November 2007), p. 60 [see file "Catalyst_1_1.pdf"]
1907/12/14	Letter to W. W. Prescott	C. C. Crisler	"I want to tell you of our great desire that you visit us at the time of the Pacific Union Conference and for some weeks afterward." [per Valentine, an answer to WWP letter to WCW of 12/1; also per Valentine, "Crisler explained in his December 14 letter that the Elmshaven staff were facing real difficulties and some anxiety over the recently published Kolvoord-Kellogg pamphlet criticising the church's interpretation of Daniel 8:14, Dr Stewart's "Blue Book" criticisms of Mrs. White put out from Battle Creek as well as the matter of the Ezra articles."]	Quoted in G. Valentine, "The Church 'drifting toward a crisis': Prescott's 1915 Letter to William White." <i>Catalyst</i> , Vol. 2, No. 1 (November 2007), p. 60 [see file "Catalyst_1_1.pdf" or extract in ValentineWWPWCWE GWCatalyst.pdf]
1907/12/26	Letter to W. W. Prescott	C. C. Crisler	[mentioned in beginning of 12/27 letter, "Last night I wrote you..."] matter of "the daily" and the "Kolvoord-Kellogg pamphlet" [nothing in CD-ROM of Kolvoord, i.e., EGW, Bio,	See "The Church 'drifting toward a crisis': Prescott's 1915 Letter to William White."

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			Research Documents or WOAP, other than in lists of workers at Review and membership at BC church; however p. 62.1 says these were in the 12/14 CCC letter]	<i>Catalyst</i> , Vol. 2, No. 1 (November 2007), Appendix B, p. 89 entire letter; [see file "Catalyst_1_1.pdf" or extract in ValentineWWPWCWE GWCatalyst.pdf]
1907/12/27	Letter to W. W. Prescott	C. C. Crisler	need of help with manuscripts: details of stories of Ezra and Esther; "charge of plagerism"; "that wicked pamphlet"--"Steward letter"; "I am sure that Sister White could be specially pleased and cheered if she could know that you were coming soon to help us over other hard places."	Quoted in G. Valentine, "The Church 'drifting toward a crisis': Prescott's 1915 Letter to William White." <i>Catalyst</i> , Vol. 2, No. 1 (November 2007), p. 61; full text in Appendix B, pp. 89-94 [see file "Catalyst_1_1.pdf"]

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1908

[Go to Top](#)

1908/01/06	Letter to Brethren in Positions of Responsibility,	EGW	The class of education given at the Madison School is such as will be accounted a treasure of great value by those who take up missionary work in foreign fields. My brethren, let no hindrance be placed in the way of men and women who are seeking to gain such an education as those at the Madison School are receiving. If many more in other schools were receiving a similar training, we as a people would become a spectacle to the world, to angels, and to men. The message would quickly be carried to every country, and souls now in darkness would be brought to the light. . . .	11MR 193.1; Letter 32, 1908
1908/01/17	Biennial Session of the Pacific Union Conference		"held in the chapel at St. Helena Sanitarium, January 17-25"	6BIO 166.1
1908/01/??	Meeting on the "Daily"		"In his days at Elmshaven following the session, Prescott was one of several ministers who met at the Elmshaven office to discuss a question coming into prominence—the meaning of the “daily” brought to view in Daniel 8. As will be noted in a later chapter, this subject would come into more prominence over the next two or three years."	6BIO 166.3
1908/05/26	Letter to J. E. White & wife	EGW	The work that the laborers have accomplished at Madison has done more to give a correct knowledge of what an all-round education means than any other school that has been	11MR 182.2; Letter 168, 1908

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			established by Seventh-day Adventists in America. The Lord has given these teachers in the South an education that is of highest value, and it is a training that God would be pleased to have all our youth receive.	
1908/06/24	Letter to W. W. Prescott	EGW	<p>I have been shown your peril during the time of your connecting with Dr. E. J. Waggoner. You both came to the conference of 1901 enthused with what you supposed to be precious spiritual light. You were desirous of presenting this light to me, but I was shown that much of that which you supposed to be precious light was dangerous, misleading fables, and that I must have no conversation with you regarding these ideas that were filling you minds.</p> <p>The theories held by Ellet Waggoner were similar in character to those we had met and rebuked in several places where we met fanatical movements after the passing of time in 1844. Dr. Waggoner was then departing from the faith in the doctrine he held regarding spiritual affinities.</p> <p>You have many times escaped from the snare of the enemy, but you are not beyond the danger of making mistakes. You sometimes allow your mind to center upon a certain train of thought, and you are in danger of making a mountain out a molehill. ...</p> <p>Elder [E. J.] Hibbard has suggested to me that if Elder A. T. Jones were wisely labored for, he might come back into our ranks. The night after his letter came, a presentation was given to</p>	Letter 224, June 24, 1908 {10MR358, 359}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			me showing me that we must be careful not to open the way for anyone to spoil the flock of God. Elder Jones has done a work that has destroyed the confidence of many of his brethren in him. He has been persistent in following out his erratic course. He has gone from place to place with falsehoods and misrepresentations, which have had to be followed up and refuted by Elder Daniells and others of our ministers. I was shown that it was by such work as this that Satan seeks to deceive, if possible, the very elect. When Elder Jones will humble himself before God and do a thorough work of repentance, there will be something for us as a people to do. But until that time shall come, it is our duty to let him alone.	
1908/07/??	Letter to A. T. Jones	EGW	<p>I have been conversing with you in the night season. I have carried the burden of your case upon my soul because the Lord has presented to me the dangers of your expressing your strong natural traits of character. These traits come to be distinguished in an objectionable way if you encourage them. Your soul and your mind and your character, unless under the influence of the Holy Spirit of God, lead you to extremes in spirit and in language, after the natural mind. {20MR 352.1}</p> <p>What then? You are unchristian in disposition. No soul professing to serve God reveals in words and disposition what you have oftentimes revealed in speech and action. Can such be accepted in the heavenly courts? Why,</p>	Letter 239, 1908; 20MR353

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>heaven would soon have a warfare, a second rebellion, if those with your confident, unsanctified disposition should be received in the heavenly courts. Therefore the Bible is given us as our guidebook. When you are a thoroughly converted man, all who associate with you will know this. The expression of your face will not be as we now see it. {20MR 352.2}</p> <p>The Lord set you to do a special work in Battle Creek, and placed before you your dangers in connecting with such men as Frank Belden and J. H. Kellogg. The particulars in these two cases were opened to you as I gave you writings to read to them, and requested you to pray with them. But those men converted you, and you lost your opportunity of converting them, for you took yourself in charge and left the Lord Jesus out of the arrangement. Therefore all the warnings given to save you were disregarded. That showed the manner of spirit you were of. These men converted you to do the very work they were doing and to voice their sentiments. {20MR 352.3}</p> <p>Who is responsible for trusting to his own human wisdom and working directly opposite to the way the Lord has marked out that he should work? Had you had discernment you would have lived out your profession and your prayer made at that time while at Fresno. If you had been worked by the Holy Spirit, there would have been a work done showing zeal in</p>	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>proportion to the importance of the truths we are handling. The Lord would have given grace if you had humbled yourself and become meek and lowly of heart, and you might have been the instrument of warning hundreds and thousands through your words in writing and in ministry in speaking, and angels of God would have cooperated with the human instrument. {20MR 353.1}</p> <p>But you turned traitor after being thoroughly warned. And your zeal was similar to Satan's zeal in the heavenly courts when he brought in his strange ministry. You made many souls sick with your doubts. But the picture has been one that it is impossible to describe. The ministers are overworked in counteracting your representation--the work being done by Dr. Kellogg and you. {20MR 353.2}</p> <p>A. T. Jones, the spirit that has possessed you has been to lead souls into false paths. Only eternity will reveal what has been accomplished in the service of Satan in making souls sick with doubts. The ministry has been dishonored, greatly dishonored, and unrest has been brought in. And the Great Physician, who was waiting, longing to save to the uttermost all who would come unto Him, has been dishonored by A. T. Jones. You do not hesitate to make false statements, for Satan works your mind to utter falsehood. But now if you will be converted and live the prayer you made in Fresno that morning, as you promised to do, the Lord will work with</p>	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

			you in the large gatherings of our people. {20MR 353.3}	
1908/07/25	Letter	EGW to ATJ	<p>I have been instructed to use those discourses of yours printed in the General Conference Bulletins of 1893 and 1897, which contain strong arguments regarding the validity of the Testimonies, and which substantiate the gift of prophecy among us. I was shown that many would be helped by these articles, and especially those newly come to the faith who have not been made acquainted with our history as a people. It will be a blessing to you to read again these arguments, which were of the Holy Spirit's framing....</p> <p>We call upon you to take your stand on the Lord's side, and act your part as a loyal subject of the kingdom. Acknowledge the gift that has been placed in the church for the guidance of God's people in the closing days of earth's history. From the beginning the church of God has had the gift of prophecy in her midst as a living voice to counsel, admonish, and instruct. We have now come to the last days of the work of the third angel's message, when Satan will work with increasing power because he knows that his time is short. At the same time there will come to us through the gifts of the Holy Spirit, diversities of operations in the outpouring of the Spirit. This is the time of the latter rain.</p>	Letter 230, 1908, p. 1, 2. (To Elder A. T. Jones, July 25, 1908.) 5MR 151.2; 9MR278, 279
1908/10/18	Madison Sanitarium dedicated			For God and CME, p. 144

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
1908/11/11	Letter	EGW to Brother & Sister Haskell	From St. Helena, CA; warning about A. T. Jones: "I must warn our people against laboring in any line in connection with A. T. Jones. He is one who has departed from the faith, and has given heed to seducing spirits. He knows not what manner of spirit he is of."	Letter 330, 1908 (<i>Through Crisis to Victory</i> , p. 310)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1909

[Go to Top](#)

1909/??/??	Name dropped from church rolls	A. T. Jones	"it seemed necessary" (ALW)	5Bio, p. 421
1909/??/??	Published "Cast Out for the Cross of Christ"	A. F. Ballenger	his position, published 4 years after his ministerial credentials were withheld at 1905 GC Session; one year later E. E. Andross' reply was published by church, "A More Excellent Ministry"	from "An Examination of Forty Fatal Errors Regarding the Atonement", A. F. Ballenger, n.d.
1909/05/04	Letter	EGW to ATJ	"In the European field for a long time he [Waggoner] has sown seeds that have [borne] and will bear evil fruit, leading some to depart from the faith, and to give heed to seducing spirits, doctrines of satanic origin." (EGW to A. T. Jones, Letter 121, May 4, 1909 [filed in 1906])	Letter 121, May 4, 1909 (Ron Duffield 11/11/2002 e-mail)
1909/05/27	Appeal to GC in Session	ATJ	re May 1907 decision to revoke his ministerial credentials; the appeal carried over to May 29 & 31, ending in a vote to reaffirm the May 1907 decision	begins on GCBD09 VOL. 6 TAKOMA PARK STATION, WASHINGTON, D. C., WEDNESDAY, JUNE 2, 1909, NO. 17 page 0270 paragraph 24
1909/05/30	Talk entitled "The Spirit of Independence"	EGW	At 1909 GC Session; "We want to hold the lines evenly, that there shall be no breaking down of the system of organization and order that has been built up by wise, careful labor. License must not be given to disorderly elements that desire to control the work at this time. Some	9T257-261

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			have advanced the thought that, as we near the close of time, every child of God will act independently of any religious organization. But I have been instructed by the Lord that in this work there is no such thing as every man's being independent." Appears to be direct response to ATJ "The Divine Right of Individuality in Religion" (date?)	
1909/11/22	Letter	E. J. Waggoner	R. J. Wieland: "In a letter describing his experience dated Nov. 22, 1909 Waggoner tells how when in the late 1890's he embraced Conradi's 'new' views, he forthwith abandoned his confidence in Ellen White for he knew how strongly she supported the pioneer views."	3/29/05 e-mail which is in Todd Guthries' e-mail of 4/3/05; letter available? GET

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1910

[Go to Top](#)

1910/??/??	SDA Church published "A More Excellent Ministry"	E. E. Andross	reply to A. F. Ballenger's "Cast Out for the Cross of Christ"	from "An Examination of Forty Fatal Errors Regarding the Atonement", A. F. Ballenger, n.d.
1910/01/25	Pacific Union Conference Fifth Biennial Session	Loma Linda CME	"Special Meeting in Behalf of the Loma Linda College of Medical Evangelists"; per David Lee this went into the <i>Loma Linda Messages</i> non-EGW section (he says the Board Minutes 1910-1915 give much evidence there was not agreement on what EGW meant for LL)	See file PUR19100203-V09-27__B.pdf
1910/09/30	Letter to A. G. Daniells	EGW	The situation in all the large cities must be studied, that the truth may be given to all the people. In these large cities the Lord has many honest souls, who are becoming confused by the strange developments in the religious world. There are many who have been waiting to hear the "certain sound" of the message that would meet the emergency. All over our land the Lord has honest souls, who are standing in uncertainty. The words were spoken: "Repeat the messages in their order. Tell My people to proclaim the message, the binding-off message, that is to proclaim a people for the coming of the King. Give the world a knowledge of the messages of the first, second and third angels. Bind up the law among My disciples. There are many who will listen because men will speak under the influence of the Holy Spirit. You are	Letter 88, 1910 {5MR 128.2} (emphasis supplied)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			twenty years behind; but let the warning voice now be heard speaking with the voice of assurance."	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1911

[Go to Top](#)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1912

[Go to Top](#)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1913

[Go to Top](#)

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1914

[Go to Top](#)

1914/06/14	Letter	EGW	The Victorious Life [REPRINT OF A LITTLE TRACT, THE LAST OF MRS. WHITE'S WRITING BEFORE HER DEATH.] Sanitarium, California, June 14, 1914.	{TM 516.1}; listed as Letter 2, 1914 (last <i>letter</i> per index of letters, this to "Sister"; one <i>manuscript</i> after this: see 2/24/15)
1914/06/14	Graduation	Percy Magan and E. A. Sutherland	From medical school	5Bio, p. 421

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

1915

[Go to top](#)

1915/02/24	Manuscript	EGW	"Testimony of Ellen G. White"; GET CONTENTS	Unpublished; last manuscript listed in index; only one from 1915
1915/04/06	Letter to W. C. White	W. W. Prescott	Valentine: "he raised a highly sensitive issue and made a number of controversial observations. His burden concerned uncorrected errors in authorised church publications and distressing but serious misconceptions about Mrs. Ellen G. White's writings that were entertained widely among the membership of the Adventist community" WWP: " When I see these early believers like your mother, my father, and Eld. Olsen passing away so rapidly, and then think of how little has really been accomplished in seriously warning the whole world of the impending second advent , I am led to wonder whether any of us now connected with this movement will, after all, live to see the consummation. It is a serious question."	See article by Valentine in file "Catalyst_1_1.pdf" also "ValentineWWPWCW EGWCatalyst.pdf"
1916/07/16 (Friday)	Died	EGW	The next day, Friday, July 16 , at about two o'clock the nurses saw that the end was very near and sent for W. C. White and his wife, May. They hastened to the home and her room. As her breathing slowed, others were notified and made their way one or two at a time to the second-floor room. C. C. Crisler and his wife, Minnie, soon joined the group. Then there were	{6BIO 431.4-6}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>Ellen White's granddaughter Mabel White Workman; her farm manager, Iram James, and his wife; her accountant, A. H. Mason, and Mrs. Mason; Mrs. Mary Chinnock Thorp, of longtime acquaintance; her housekeeper, Tessie Woodbury. And of course there were the three nurses: Sara McEnterfer, who had been her faithful companion, nurse, and secretary for many years; May Walling; and Carrie Hungerford, who had waited on her night and day for 153 days since the accident. {6BIO 431.4}</p> <p>In the morning Ellen White's respiration had been clocked at fifty per minute, but at three o'clock it was thirty-eight; at three-twenty it was eighteen, and a little later only ten. Then her breathing became slower and more irregular, until without a tremor the breathing stopped. It was three-forty. No one in the room stirred for several minutes, thinking she might take yet another breath. But she did not (WCW to David Lacey, July 20, 1915; WCW to G. I. Butler, July 26, 1915). {6BIO 431.5}</p> <p>Describing the experience, W. C. White wrote: It was like the burning out of a candle, so quiet.—WCW to David Lacey, July 20, 1915. {6BIO 431.6}</p>	
1915/11/??	Board	Loma Linda	Was this also a GC meeting? (per David Lee, A. G. Daniells did not dare take a vote at one point); check also the A. V. Olsen story about G. I. Butler with trembling upraised hand saying that the prophet was barely cold in her grave and	

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
------------------	--------------	-----------------------------------	---------------------	-----------------------

			this was one hand that would not vote to close what she said should be established.	
1915/11/25	Election	Percy Magan	Board of CME elected Percy Magan to be dean of the Los Angeles division of the medical school	For God and CME, p. 177

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

Post 1915 items

1919/07/13	Bible Conference	W. W. Prescott	Valentine describes him responding to criticism about his views on pantheism, recounted 1904: "I was accused of having held exactly the same views as Dr. Kellogg had, and yet it fell to my lot to fight him face to face in our committee and through the <i>Review</i> ." "I held exactly the same views as I hold now." To explain what he saw as the vital difference, he stated that Kellogg made no room for the work of Christ as mediator. He maintained that Kellogg saw God as "immediately" in mine and in nature, not "mediately," and therefore vital distinctions were denied and "the fundamentals of the Gospel" were turned aside.	Valentine's dissertation, p. 338; "The 1919 Bible Conference Transcript," July 13, 1919 (copy p. 683) AUHR.
1919/07/14	Bible Conference	W. W. Prescott	Prescott reacted with some feeling. Wounded by the charge that he was "just the same as Dr. Kellogg and Wagner [sic]" and "that I brought it over from England and was really in the mess myself," Prescott temporarily lost control of his emotions. He fumed that he would "rather get out among the heathen and teach them. Very much rather . . . I was not charged with teaching Pantheism [by them], and I brought people out of healthenism." He refused to continue his talk that day and the meeting temporarily broke up, to be resumed after a prayer session.	Valentine's dissertation, p. 338, 339, "The 1919 Bible Conference Transcript," July 14, 1919 (copy p. 759, 760) AUHR.
1924/10/22	Ministerial Association Advisory Council	A. G. Daniells	At a meeting of the members of the Ministerial Association Advisory Council, held in Des Moines, Iowa, Oct. 22, 1924, it was: "Voted, That Elder Daniells be asked to arrange for a compilation of the writings of Mrs. E. G.	{1941 AGD, COR 5.1-4}

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			<p>White on the subject of justification by Faith." ... In harmony with the primary purpose of providing a "compilation of the writings of Mrs. E. G. White on the subject," exhaustive research was made through all the writings of the Spirit of prophecy as held in must by us as a people, in bound volumes and also in printed articles appearing in the files of our denominational papers, covering a period of twenty-five years from 1887 to 1912. So vast was the field of study opened up, so marvelous and illuminating the hidden gems of truth which came to light, that I became amazed and awed at the solemn obligation resting upon me, of rescuing these gems from their obscurity, and placing them, in a cluster of brilliancy and beauty, where they would win rightful recognition and acceptance in the glorious finishing of the work entrusted to the remnant church.</p>	
1938	Document on Pantheism	W. A. Spicer	"How the Spirit of Prophecy Met a Crisis" NEED DETAILS (and added into timeline)	WAS file
1942/01/01	Letter to Brother Starr	J. S. Washburn	<p>Relates E. J. Waggoner's view of being led by the Spirit enabling him to leave his wife; how badly EJW treated him in England; related what EGW had said against EJW's theories and that A. T. Jones "went wrong on those lines, same time." "If Dr. Waggoner really repented why did he not undo what he had done, why did he not take back his true wife? But he died the husband of his affinity Edith Adams." "In a letter to C. P. Bollman he said the new view of the Daily was plain in the Bible but Sister White in Early</p>	WDF 236; in EJW file

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
			Writings declares for the Old View. He held that the Bible directly contradicted Sister White and he (Waggoner) agreed with the Bible and did not believe Sister White. (Conradi's view)." "This 'Last Confession' is the real Dr. Waggoner as I knew him in 1899, 1900, and 1901. Sister White said A. T. Jones went the same way. He told Sister White to her face that she lied. I don't want to travel that road. Some things I cannot forget. JSW"	
1955/07/21	Death	J. S. Washburn	At age of 92, in Hagerstown, MD	<i>Review and Herald</i> 08/25/1955, pp. 26, 27 <i>Adventist Review</i> 01/26/1989, p. 17
1987/02/07	Testimony	George Burnside	Recall Meade MacGuire in 1946 recalling A. G. Daniells' commenting on Jones. "He looked up and said, 'You know, Meade, I believe Jones was right and I was wrong.' He was referring to the question of organization."	file "Meade MacGuire Recalls.rtf"

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

Abbreviations

1888: *Ellen G. White 1888 Materials*, The Ellen G. White Estate, Washington, D. C., 1987

EGW: Ellen G. White

EGWE: Ellen G. White in Europe 1885-1887

EJW: Ellet J. Waggoner

JHW: J. H. Waggoner

JNL: J. N. Loughborough

MMM: *Manuscripts and Memories of Minneapolis 1888*, Compiled by the Ellen G. White Estate, Washington, D. C., Copyright and Published by Pacific Press Publishing Association, Boise, Idaho

RH: *Advent Review and Sabbath Herald* Periodical

SNH: S. N. Haskell

ST: *Signs of the Times* Periodical

WCW: W. C. White

WOP2: *Words of the Pioneers, Second Edition*, CD-ROM of Early SDA Writings, Copyright and Published by the Adventist Pioneer Library, Loma Linda, CA, 1995

see time sequences in compilations “1888 Prepare”, and “Latter Rain”

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

References from 1888 Materials need to add to timeline:

Date	Event	Individuals	Significance	Reference Page
07/15, 1889	Letter	EGW to Mary White		Lt 70, 1889
07/23, 1889		Camp-Meeting at Ottawa, Kansas		1888 pp. 382 RH 7/23/89
07/23, 1889		EGW to Elders M. and H. Miller		1888 pp. 386 Lt 4, 1889
09/13, 1889		Counsels EGW to Ministers		1888 pp. 388 Ms. 27, 1889
09/--, 1889		EGW to U. Smith		1888 pp. 429 Lt 87, 1889
10/--, 1889		EGW to the General Conference		1888 pp. 437 Lt 24, 1889
10/--, 1889		The Excellence of Christ		1888 pp. 439 Ms 10, 1889
10/29, 1889		EGW to Mary White		1888 pp. 447 Lt 76, 1889
Oct., 1889		Diary Entries		1888 pp. 450 Ms 22, 1889
				1888 pp. 452

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
10/31, 1889		EGW to Mary White		Lt 77, 1889
11/04, 1889		Issues at the Gen. Conf. of 1889		1888 pp. 469 Ms 6, 1889
11/20, 1889		EGW to Brethren and Sisters		1888 pp. 471 Lt 57, 1889
Dec., 1889		Address in Regard EGW to the Sunday Movement		1888 pp. 498 Ms 18, 1888
----, 1889		Standing by the Landmarks		1888 pp. 501 Ms 13, 1889
01/06, 1890		EGW to Bro. SEGW tone		1888 pp. 516 Lt 23, 1890
01/07, 1890		Diary Entry		1888 pp. 520 Ms 25, 1890
01/17, 1890		EGW to Brn. Ballenger and L. Smith		1888 pp. 521 Lt 53, 1890
Jan/Feb. 1890		Diary Entries		1888 pp. 528 Ms 22, 1890
03/06, 1890		EGW to M. Larson		1888 pp. 568 Lt 18d, 1890
03/07, 1890		EGW to W. C. White		1888 pp. 584 Lt 80, 1890

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
03/08, 1890		Sermon		1888 pp. 590 Ms 4, 1890
03/08, 1890		EGW to U. Smith		1888 pp. 593 Lt 59, 1890
03/09, 1890		Sermon (incomplete)		1888 pp. 599 Ms 2, 1890
03/09, 1890		EGW to W. C. White and wife		1888 pp. 606 Lt 82, 1890
03/10, 1890		EGW to W. A. Colcord (incomplete)		1888 pp. 617 Lt 60, 1890
03/10, 1890		EGW to W. C. White and wife		1888 pp. 620 Lt 30, 1890
03/13, 1890		EGW to W. C. White and wife		1888 pp. 622 Lt 83, 1890
03/19, 1890		EGW to W. C. White and wife		1888 pp. 627 Lt 84, 1890
05/08, 1890		EGW to O. A. Olsen		1888 pp. 642 Lt 46, 1890
05/14, 1890		EGW to Brethren		1888 pp. 645 Lt 1, 1890
				1888 pp. 651

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
05/18, 1890		Jesus, Our Redeemer and Ruler		Ms 24, 1890
05/27, 1890		Living Channels of Light		1888 pp. 665 RH 5/27/90
06/21, 1890		EGW to O. A. Olsen		1888 pp. 673 Lt 115, 1890
07/27, 1890		EGW to W. C. White		1888 pp. 675 Lt 97, 1890
08/19, 1890		EGW to W. C. White		1888 pp. 683 Lt 103, 1890
08/26, 1890		The Righteousness of Christ		1888 pp. 688 RH 8/26/90
08/--, 1890		EGW to Bro. and Sr. Garmire		1888 pp. 695 Lt 11, 1890
08/27, 1890		EGW to O. A. Olsen		1888 pp. 697 Lt 116, 1890
09/17, 1890		EGW to Brethren in the Ministry (incomplete)		1888 pp. 703 Lt 67, 1890
09/18, 1890		EGW to J. S. Washburn		1888 pp. 706 Lt 36a, 1890
10/07, 1890		EGW to O. A. Olsen		1888 pp. 708 Lt 20, 1890

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
11/--, 1890		EGW to Brethren in Responsible Positions		1888 pp. 714 Lt 1f, 1890
11/25, 1890		EGW to U. Smith		1888 pp. 720 Lt 73, 1890
12/06, 1890		EGW to W. C. White, J. E. White and wife		1888 pp. 732 Lt 109, 1890
12/15, 1890		EGW to O. A. Olsen (cf. Lt 43a, 1890)		1888 pp. 735 Lt 43, 1890
12/18, 1890		EGW to O. A. Olsen (cf. Lt 43, 1890)		1888 pp. 743 Lt 43a, 1890
12/22, 1890		EGW to W. C. White, J. E. White and wife		1888 pp. 750 Lt 112, 1890
12/23, 1890		Be Zealous and Repent		1888 pp. 758 RH 12/23/90
Dec., 1890		Diary Entries		1888 pp. 764 Ms 53, 1890
Dec., 1890		Diary Entries		1888 pp. 766 Ms 54, 1890
12/31, 1890		EGW to U. Smith		1888 pp. 787 Lt 40, 1890
----- 1890		Circulation of Great		1888 pp. 790 Ms 31, 1890

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
		Controversy		1888 pp. 802
----- 1890		Danger of False Ideas on Justification by Faith		Ms 36, 1890
----- 1890		Light in God's Word		1888 pp. 810 Ms 37, 1890
----- 1890		Peril in Trusting in the Wisdom of Men		1888 pp. 825 Ms 55, 1890
01/09, 1891		Missionary Work		1888 pp. 839 Ms 2, 1891
01/09, 1891		Diary Entry		1888 pp. 854 Ms 3, 1891
Jan., 1891		Diary Entries		1888 pp. 861 Ms 40, 1891
02/27, 1891		Diary Entry		1888 pp. 865 Ms 21, 1891
03/24, 1891		Our Present Dangers		1888 pp. 890 GCB 4/13/91
03/--, 1891		Article Read at Gen. Conf. of 1891		1888 pp. 900 Ms. 30, 1890
03/--, 1891		Vision at Salamanca		1888 pp. 906 Ms. 40, 1890
				1888 pp. 917

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
03/--, 1891		Danger in Adopting Worldly Policy in the Work of God (See TM 460-471)		Pamphlet 1888 pp. 950
09/05, 1891		Sermon		RH 3/22/92 - 4/05/92
12/11, 1891		EGW to S. N. Haskell		1888 pp. 958 Lt 14, 1891
04/015, 1892		EGW to J. H. Kellogg		1888 pp. 964 Lt 18, 1892
05/29, 1892		EGW to S. N. Haskell		1888 pp. 977 Lt 16g, 1892
07/26, 1892		Search the Scriptures		1888 pp. 987 RH 7/26/92
08/22, 1892		EGW to S. N. Haskell		1888 pp. 991 Lt 13, 1892
08/30, 1892		EGW to U. Smith		1888 pp. 993 Lt 25b, 1892
09/01, 1892		EGW to O. A. Olsen, "The Need for Love in the Church, and An Appeal EGW to Heed the Message EGW to the Laodiceans"		1888 pp. 1004 Lt 19d, 1892
09/02, 1892		EGW to S. N. Haskell		1888 pp. 1018 Lt 14, 1892

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
09/02, 1892		EGW to A. T. Jones		1888 pp. 1033 Lt 16j, 1892
09/19, 1892		EGW to U. Smith, "The Message of 1888; An Appeal for Unity; The Need for the Indwelling Christ"		1888 pp. 1036 Lt 24, 1892
Sep., 1892		Address EGW to the Church		1888 pp. 1040 RH 4/4/93 - 4/18/93
10/18,1892		The Opposer's Work		1888 pp. 1055 RH 10/18/92
11/05, 1892		EGW to F. E. Belden and wife		1888 pp. 1061 Lt 2a, 1892
11/22, 1892		The Perils and Privileges of the Last Days		1888 pp. 1063 RH 11/22/92 - 11/29/92
12/06, 1892		Let the Trumpet Give a Certain Sound		1888 pp. 1073 RH 12/6/92 - 12/13/92
12/22, 1892		EGW to J. H. Morrison		1888 pp. 1077 Lt 47, 1892
----- 1892		Love, The Need of the Church		1888 pp. 1081 Ms 24, 1892
01/9, 1893		EGW to Captain C.		1888 pp. 1087 Lt 20a, 1893

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
		Eldridge		
01/9, 1893		EGW to William Ings, "Put Away Differences; Love One Another; Proclaim the Truth"		1888 pp. 1096 Lt 77, 1893
01/20, 1893		EGW to I. D. Van Horn		1888 pp. 1118 Lt 61, 1893
Jan., 1893		EGW to J. H. Kellogg and wife		1888 pp. 1136 Lt 86a, 1893
04/09, 1893		EGW to A. T. Jones		1888 pp. 1147 Lt 44, 1893
Apr., 1893		Diary Entries		1888 pp. 1164 Ms 80, 1893
04/24, 1893		EGW to H. Lindsay		1888 pp. 1167 Lt 79, 1893
05/12, 1893		EGW to S. N. Haskell		1888 pp. 1171 Lt 41a, 1893
07/12, 1893		EGW to F. E. Belden and wife		1888 pp. 1183 Lt 9, 1893
07/19, 1893		EGW to L. Nicola		1888 pp. 1185 Lt 69, 1893
07/19, 1893		Diary Entry		1888 pp. 1192 Ms 81, 1893

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
07/20, 1893		EGW to I. D. Van Horn		1888 pp. 1195 Lt 60, 1893
09/07, 1893		EGW to S. McCullagh and wife		1888 pp. 1197 Lt 40, 1893
11/30, 1893		EGW to U. Smith		1888 pp. 1204 Lt 58, 1893
----- 1893		The Review and Herald Office		1888 pp. 1210 Ms 61, 1893
Mar., 1894		EGW to Sr. Rousseau		1888 pp. 1813 Lt 76, 1894
03/20, 1894		Christ the Center of the Message		1888 pp. 1214 RH 3/20/94
04/14, 1894		EGW to C. Eldridge and wife		1888 pp. 1225 Lt 20, 1894
05/06, 1894		EGW to C. H. Jones		1888 pp. 1227 Lt 41, 1894
06/01, 1894		EGW to S. N. Haskell		1888 pp. 1233 Lt. 27, 1894
06/10, 1894		EGW to O. A. Olsen		1888 pp. 1240 Lt. 57, 1894
08/03, 1894		Untitled		1888 pp. 1256 Ms 34, 1894

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
08/--, 1894		EGW to O. A. Olsen		1888 pp. 1268 Lt 55, 1894
10/21, 1894		EGW to Brethren Who Shall Assemble in General Conference		1888 pp. 1280 Lt 2, 1894
10/27, 1894		EGW to A. R. Henry		1888 pp. 1286 Lt 31a, 1894
11/26, 1894		EGW to O. A. Olsen		1888 pp. 1295 Lt 58, 1894
05/01, 1895		EGW to O. A. Olsen		1888 pp. 1316 Lt 57, 1895
05/01, 1895		EGW to H. Lindsay		1888 pp. 1322 Lt 51a, 1895
05/30, 1895		The Danger of Self- Sufficiency in God's Work		1888 pp. 1344 Ms 18, 1896
06/06, 1895		EGW to A. O. Tait		1888 pp. 1356 Lt 76, 1895
06/08, 1895		EGW to F. E. Belden		1888 pp. 1369 Lt 15, 1895
06/09, 1895		EGW to F. E. Belden		1888 pp. 1379 Lt 10, 1895
				1888 pp. 1392

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
06/19, 1895		EGW to O. A. Olsen		Lt 65, 1895
07/08, 1895		EGW to C. H. Jones		1888 pp. 1394 Lt 35a, 1895
07/15, 1895		EGW to J. H. Kellogg		1888 pp. 1408 Lt. 45, 1895
09/10, 1895		EGW to O. A. Olsen		1888 pp. 1412 Lt. 53, 1895
09/19, 1895		EGW to O. A. Olsen		1888 pp. 1421 Lt. 55, 1895
09/25, 1895		EGW to J. E. White		1888 pp. 1425 Lt. 86, 1895
11/13, 1895		EGW to F. E. Belden		1888 pp. 1455 Lt. 13, 1895
01/16, 1896		EGW to Brethren Who Occupy Responsible Positions in the Work		1888 pp. 1469 Lt 6, 1896
01/19, 1896		EGW to J. H. Kellogg		1888 pp. 1476 Lt 56, 1896
02/06, 1896		EGW to My Brethren in America		1888 pp. 1487 Lt 8, 1896
04/24, 1896		EGW to O. A. Olsen		1888 pp. 1493 Lt 166, 1896

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
05/08, 1896		EGW to Sr. Lindsay		1888 pp. 1513 Lt. 64, 1896
05/22, 1896		EGW to O. A. Olsen		1888 pp. 1516 Lt. 83, 1896
05/30, 1896		EGW to S. N. Haskell		1888 pp. 1520 Lt. 38, 1896
05/31, 1896		EGW to O. A. Olsen		1888 pp. 1536 Lt 81, 1896
06/06, 1896		EGW to U. Smith		1888 pp. 1556 Lt 96, 1896
07/01, 1896		EGW to the Men Who Occupy Responsible Positions in the Work		1888 pp. 1574 Lt 4, 1896
07/06, 1896		EGW to O. A. Olsen		1888 pp. 1577 Lt 78, 1896
08/09, 1896		EGW to J. E. White		1888 pp. 1594 Lt 124, 1896
08/27, 1896		EGW to A. O. Tait		1888 pp. 1816 Lt 100, 1896
09/01, 1896		EGW to W. W. Prescott and wife		1888 pp. 1607 Lt 88, 1896
12/01, 1896		EGW to O. A. Olsen		1888 pp. 1616 Lt 127, 1896

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
12/15, 1896		EGW to Those in Responsible Positions in Battle Creek		1888 pp. 1621 Lt 5, 1896
01/27, 1897		Untitled		1888 pp. 1628 Ms. 7, 1897
03/05, 1897		Ministerial Institutes		1888 pp. 1636 6T 89
08/12, 1897		God's Messengers (TM 404-415)		1888 pp. 1643 Ms 92, 1897
08/17, 1897		The Bible in Our Schools		1888 pp. 1644 RH 8/17/97
12/10, 1897		EGW to Dear Brethren		1888 pp. 1650 Lt. 217, 1897
04/20, 1898		EGW to A. R. Henry		1888 pp. 1652 Lt. 15, 1898
05/16, 1898		EGW to A. R. Henry		1888 pp. 1653 Lt. 41, 1898
02/10, 1899		EGW to Men in Responsible Positions		1888 pp. 1663 Lt. 26, 1899
05/11, 1899		in the Work Untitled		1888 pp. 1679 Ms 75, 1899
				1888 pp. 1687

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
11/09, 1899		EGW to W. S. Hyatt		Lt 183, 1899
08/13, 1900		EGW to S. N. Haskell and wife		1888 pp. 1693 Lt 121, 1900
10/24, 1900		EGW to Officers of the Gen. Conf.		1888 pp. 1706 Lt 139, 1900
----- 1900		The Law in Galatians		1888 pp. 1714 Ms 87, 1900
04/01, 1901		Talk in College Library		1888 pp. 1725 Ms 43, 1901
04/02, 1901		Remarks at Gen. Conf.		1888 pp. 1727 GCB 4/3/01
04/11, 1901		Remarks at Gen. Conf.		1888 pp. 1743 GCB 4/12/01
04/15, 1901		An Appeal EGW to our Ministers		1888 pp. 1748 GCB 4/16/01
06/30, 1901		EGW to A. T. Jones		1888 pp. 1752 Lt 64, 1901
08/21, 1901		EGW to W. M. Healey		1888 pp. 1755 Lt 116, 1901
11/06, 1901		EGW to Brn-Srs. of the Iowa Conference (cf. Lt		1888 pp. 1757 Lt 165, 1901

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

05/--, 1902		134, 1902) The Work in Nashville		1888 pp. 1762 Ms 124, 1902
08/27, 1902		EGW to Brn-Srs. of the Iowa Conference (cf. Lt 165, 1901)		1888 pp. 1772 Lt 134, 1902
11/19, 1902		EGW to C. P. Bollman		1888 pp. 1780 Lt 179, 1902
04/10, 1903		The Southern Work		1888 pp. 1787 GCB 4/14/03
03/29, 1904		EGW to J. E. White and wife		1888 pp. 1799 Lt 121, 1904
11/23, 1910		EGW to G. I. Butler		1888 pp. 1803 Lt 130, 1910
				1888 pp. 1811

1888 pp.

1888 pp.

Calendars:

1888

January

February

March

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S
1	2	3	4	5	6	7				1	2	3	4					1	2	3
8	9	10	11	12	13	14	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
15	16	17	18	19	20	21	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	11	12	13	14	15	16	17
22	23	24	25	26	27	28	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	18	19	20	21	22	23	24
29	30	31					26	27	28	29				25	26	27	28	29	30	31

April							May							June						
S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S
1	2	3	4	5	6	7			1	2	3	4	5						1	2
8	9	10	11	12	13	14	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
15	16	17	18	19	20	21	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	10	11	12	13	14	15	16
22	23	24	25	26	27	28	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	17	18	19	20	21	22	23
29	30						27	28	29	30	31			24	25	26	27	28	29	30

July							August							September						
S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S
1	2	3	4	5	6	7				1	2	3	4							1
8	9	10	11	12	13	14	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
15	16	17	18	19	20	21	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	9	10	11	12	13	14	15
22	23	24	25	26	27	28	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	16	17	18	19	20	21	22
29	30	31					26	27	28	29	30	31		23	24	25	26	27	28	29
														30						

October							November							December						
S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S	S	M	Tu	W	Th	F	S
	1	2	3	4	5	6					1	2	3							1
7	8	9	10	11	12	13	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
14	15	16	17	18	19	20	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	9	10	11	12	13	14	15
21	22	23	24	25	26	27	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	16	17	18	19	20	21	22

Month/Day	Event	Individual(s) Involved	Significance	Reference/Note
-----------	-------	---------------------------	--------------	----------------

28
29
30
31

25
26
27
28
29
30

23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31